The Principles of Ultra Relativity

by Shinichi SEIKE

1986

(The Eighth Edition, revised)

Gravity Research Laboratory

In the full conception, all manifestations of all forms are like beautiful flowers in a vast garden where many colors and many kinds bloom harmoniously together. Each blossom feels itself through the manifestation of another. The low looks up to the tall. The tall looks down the low. The various colors are a delight to all. The manner of growth fills their interest and intensifies a desire for fulfilment. In observing the beauty unfold that lies dormant within, whether in a day or a century, design gradually becomes manifest - in color, in a fragrance sweet to all others. Each glorifies itself by service rendered unto others; and in turn, receives from all others. All in that great field of beauty are the givers and receivers, vessels through which flows a melody from the Highest. Thus some serve at the foot of the throne, while others serve above the throne and all around it. Each blends with every other, expressing only joy because privileged to serve. " (The Great Master in that country)

Preface

A Phoenix which has been called a creature with eternal lives is told, in old Egyptean tales, to firstly die upon a piled perfumes, carried by himself, in the end of every interval of his life time of five hundred years and to revive just from that ash. A Holy Phoenix shall be seen to revive from hot ashes of Einsteinean theory of relativity and to fly over sky. This is very the principles of ultra relativity along with that background spirit of < cosmic philosophy>. This title will be found to contain general mathematics. physics and engineerings in order to make our planet a paradise. The theory would be a legitimate sequential of Einsteinean theory of special relativity and general, and, furthermore, that of anti-matter of P.A.M. Dirac's, and contain much an ultra dynamics upon hyper surfaces. It, of course, blongs to frontiers in natural sciences, and also favours classical mechanics (especially does a mechanics on gyroes and vector analysis), which will make you feel a nostalgia for better old days. ® Quantum Gravitational Generator 9 Inverse-G Engine and 10 Time Reversing Machine have been presented as three representative experimentals of <inverse atomic technology> in the latter part of this title, which will be nothing but a new realm of experimental physics. Inverse Gravitation could dramatically be verified with a great work of John Roy Robert Searl's. It might also be useful as an educational model as like eight fundamentals of Japanese manual lettering (SHODOH) . On the other hand, it can however, be a fearful weapon. The author emphatically hopes that it may peacefully be used by his Noble Brothers and Sisters.

Contents

§	1 To	tal Angular Momentum Wave Equation
	(1-1) Lorentz invariant Total Angular Momentum Wave
		Equation 14
	(1-2)) Spin Wave and Gravitation 18
) Lorentz Transformation of Gravitational Field 20
) Spin Induction Law 24
	(1-5)	A Crucial Test 26
8	2 Re	latívistic Spherical Harmonics
	(2-1)) Six Angular Momentum Operator34
) Relativistic Spherical Harmonics 38
	(2-3) Eigen Value of Polar Angular Momentum 40
§	3 Q1	antum Operator for Electric Polarizability
	(3-1) Lorentz Invariant Hamiltonian 46
	(3-2)) Lorentz Transformation of Magnetization and
		Electric Polarizability 50
	(3-3) Lorentz Invariant Heisenbergean Equation 52
§	4 S	EIKE-Kramers Equation
	(4-1)) Gyration of Four Dimensional Top 54
	(4-2)) Solutions to Circularly Polarized Electromagnetic
		Field 56
	(4 - 3) Gyro Electromagnetic Equation under Maxwellean
		Braking Action (Ceased) 58
§	5 E	quation of Motion to State Four Momentum
	(5-1)) Electromagnetic Behaviour of State Four Momentum - 60
	(5 2) Solutions under Gravitational Deceleration 60
	(5-3)) Behaviours of the Second Order and Third
		Derivative of Time 60

	ontents	
§	6 Several Relativistic Problems	
	(6-1) Four Dimensional Kepler's Problem	
	(6-2) Lorentz Transformation of Impedance	
	(6-3) Super Signal Lorentz Transformation	70
	(6-3-1) Ultra Dynamics upon the First Hyper Surface	70
	(6-3-2) Lorentz Transformation upon the First Hyper	
	Surface · ··································	
	(6-3-3) Hyper Energy	7 6
8	7 Multi-harmonic Equation	
	(7 -1) Potentials to Stress Tensor	78
	(7-2) Tri-harmonic Stress Function	80
	(7-3) Elasticity of Electromagnetic Ether	84
	(7-4) Explicit Expressions of Energy Momentum Tensor	
8	8 Loss of Weight	
	(8-1) Energy Density of Gravitation	96
	(8-2) Moebius Wound	
	(8-3) Loss of G	98
	(8 4) Return of History	100
	(8-5) Growth of State Momentum under	
	G-Deceleration	104
	(8-6) Statistical and Thermodynamical Probability	110
	(8-7) Locking Magnetic Field	114
	(8-8) Output Electric Potential	120
	(8-9) Output Power	122
	(8-10) Condenser Coil	124
	(8-11) Feedback Locking Coil	126
8	9 Inverse Atomic Engine	
	(9-1) G field of Negative Energy	132
	$(9\!-\!2)$ The Transformation with Naclear Electric	
	. Resonance	136
	(9-3) Thrust and Output of Inverse Atomic Motor	138

Contents	
(9-4) (Revised) (Ceased)	146
(9-5) Semiconductor Coil/Landau Oscillator	148
(9-6) Landau Oscillator of Torus Shape	154
(9-7) IC Coil/G Reactor	158
(9-8) Seike's Law to G Reactor	162
§ 10 Time Reversing Machine	
(10-1) ~ (10-4) (Revised) (Ceased)	164
(10-5) Infinite Degrees of Freedom of Torus Shape	164
(10-6) Heisenbergean Chain of Uncertainty	168
(10-7) Time Reflection of Electromagnetic Wave	174
§ 11 Inverse-G Space Vehicle of John R.R. Searl's	
(11-1) Experimental Results in United Kingdom	180
(11-2) The Searl Effects	184
(11-3) Geodesic Sailing towards the Moon (Lunar Journey)	190
§ 12 The Tenth Planet	
(12-1) Introduction	198
(12-2) Distribution of Energy Tensor	198
(12-3) Mass Distribution of Terrestrial Planets	202
(12-4) The Orbit of the Tenth Planet	206
§ 13 Periodic Chart of Elementary Particles	
(13-1) Intrinsic Principal Quantum Number	210
(13-2) Classification with Intrinsic Principal Quantum	
Number	214
§ 14 Solid State Battery (Revised) (Ceased)	216
§ 15 Decay of Lucifer	218
§ 16 Experimental Results	
(16-1) Imaginary DC-Current by G	224
(16-2) (Revised/Ceased)	230

Contents	
§ 17 Electro-G Induction	
(17-1) Gradual Increase of Electro G Induction	232
(17-2) Topological Translation into Electronic Circuit	t
of Möbius Strip	232
(17 3 Double Solenoid Circuit	234
(17 4)(17 5) (Revised/Ceased)	234
§ 18 Properties of Tachyon	
(18-1) Properties of Four Voctors of Tachyon	236
(18-2) Kinetic Energy of Tachyon	
(18-3) Periodic Chart of Tachyon	244
\$ 19 Possibility of Time Reversing Oscillator (Ceased)—\$ 20 Possibility of Imaginary Distance (Revised) (Ceased \$ 21 Signal Number	
	250
(21-2) Cross Word Transcendental Number	
(21-3) Signal Velocity on Other Planets	
§ 22 Center of Wave	····· 258
Concluding Remarks	264
Appendix (A) Mathematics and Physics(B) Nostalgic (Timo Reversing) Melodics (Revised)	
(C) & (D) (Revised)	········ 275

- (1-1) Lorentz inrvariant angular momentum wave Equation
 - §1 Total Angular Momentum Wave Equation

(1-1) Lorentz invariant angular momentum wave Equation

Angular momentum forms six vector (Ref 11) in Minkowskean space-time such that

$$M^{23} = x^2 p^3 - x^3 p^2 - \frac{i \hbar}{2} \gamma^2 \gamma^3,$$

$$M^{31} = x^3 p^1 - x^1 p^3 - \frac{i \hbar}{2} \gamma^3 \gamma^1,$$

$$M^{12} = x^1 p^2 - x^2 p^1 - \frac{i \hbar}{2} \gamma^1 \gamma^2,$$

$$M^{41} = x^4 p^1 - x^1 p^4 - \frac{i \hbar}{2} \gamma^1 \gamma^1,$$

$$M^{42} = x^4 p^2 - x^2 p^4 - \frac{i \hbar}{2} \gamma^4 \gamma^2,$$

$$M^{43} = x^4 p^3 - x^3 p^4 - \frac{i \hbar}{2} \gamma^4 \gamma^3,$$
where
$$x = (x^1, x^2, x^3, x^4 = ict)$$

$$p = (p^1, p^2, p^3, p^4 = ip_0)$$

stand for Minkowskean coordinate of a mass and that four vector (Ref 12), respectively. M^{jk} are skew symmetric such that $M^{jk} = -M^{kj}$

with respect to super scripts j and k. The latter terms mean intrinsic angular momentum (six spin) (Ref 13). We shall further specify total angular momentum deusity upon the pth hyper surface with m^{jkp} and energy momentum tensor with T^{jp}, of, $\partial_k \text{ m}^{jkp}(x) = 4\pi \text{ T}^{jk}(x)$, (1-1)

because we easily verify the relations of

$$\begin{split} &4 \pi \partial_j \, \mathsf{T}^{\mathsf{J}^\mathsf{p}} = \partial_j \, \partial_{\mathsf{k}} \, \mathsf{m}^{\mathsf{j}^\mathsf{k}\mathsf{p}} \\ &= \frac{1}{2 \,!} \, \left(\, \partial_j \, \partial_{\mathsf{k}} \, \, \mathsf{m}^{\mathsf{J}^\mathsf{k}\mathsf{p}} + \partial_{\mathsf{k}} \, \partial_j \, \, \mathsf{m}^{\mathsf{k}^\mathsf{j}\mathsf{p}} \right) \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \, \left(\, \partial_j \, \partial_{\mathsf{k}} \, \, \mathsf{m}^{\mathsf{j}^\mathsf{k}\mathsf{p}} \, - \partial_j \, \partial_{\mathsf{k}} \, \, \mathsf{m}^{\mathsf{j}^\mathsf{k}\mathsf{p}} \right) \, \equiv \, 0 \,, \end{split}$$

(1-1) Lorentz inriariant angular momentum wave Equation

which have been nothing but conseavation of energy momentum tensor (Ref 16). We have made use of

$$m^{jkp} = -m^{kjp}$$
 (skew symmetric).

The same number of super scripts and lower stands for contraction (sum from 1 to 4), Secondly we shall take the dual of (1-1) (Ref 17) such that

$$\partial_k \stackrel{\mathsf{A}}{=} \mathfrak{m}^{jkp}(x) = 0$$
, $(1-2)$

where the dual means, for instance

$$T^{jk} = \frac{\varepsilon^{jkmn}}{2!} T_{mn}$$

 $\varepsilon^{
m jkmn}$ are perfectly skew symmetric pseudo tensor of the fourth rank (ipsilon of Eddington's). The right hand side of the dual of (1-1) identically vanishes such as

$$\begin{split} \varepsilon^{jkmn} & \mathsf{T}_{mn} = \frac{1}{2} \left(\varepsilon^{jkmn} \, \mathsf{T}_{mn} + \varepsilon^{jknm} \, \mathsf{T}_{nm} \right) \\ = & \frac{1}{2} \left(\varepsilon^{jkmn} \, \mathsf{T}_{mn} - \varepsilon^{jkmn} \, \mathsf{T}_{mn} \right) \\ \equiv & 0 \,, \end{split}$$

since

$$T^{mn}(T_{mn}) = T^{nm}(T_{nm})$$

while only the left hand side remains, leading us to (1-2). Confining our analysis only to p=0, namely to the zeroth hyper surface (ordinary physical space, Ref 14 and 15), and putting the tensor to be

we finally find

$$r \circ t = 4 \pi p + \frac{1}{c} - \frac{\partial \mathfrak{A}}{\partial t}$$
,
 $d i v = 0$,

(1-1) Lorentz inriariant angular momentum wave Equation

$$rot \ \mathfrak{A} = -\frac{1}{c} \frac{\partial \mathfrak{R}}{\partial t} \, ,$$

$$div \ \mathfrak{A} = 4 \pi q \, , \qquad (1-3)$$

where X and is stand for total axial angular momentum density (on the zeroth hyper surface = ordinary physical space) and total polar (Ref 18), respectively.

We namely derive a pair of wave Eqn.

$$-\square \mathcal{H} = 4 \pi rot \mathbf{p},$$

$$\square \mathcal{A} = \frac{4\pi}{c} \frac{\partial \mathbf{p}}{\partial t} + 4\pi g rad \mathbf{q}, \qquad (1-4)$$

which shows that behaviour of total angular momentum propagates at signal velocity. (1-4) are also spin wave Equation in relativistic form (Ref 19).

(1-2) Spin Wave and Gravitation

One of the physical prospects of spin or total six angular momentum has been interaction with electromagnetic field. Axial spin has been quantum operator for magnetization, while polar will be found to be that for electric polarizability as described later. On the other hand a particle immersed in ether of spin field must enjoy Coriolis force and centrifugal force in accordance with that vertex. It has been essentially identical with gravitational force, while polar spin of that confronting entity must enjoy some gravitational interactions. Let a sheet of paper be present. You will recognize it to be a plane if you see it over.

(1-2) Spin Wave and Gravitation

while you will feel that it would be a line if you do it laterally. Gravitational interactions of six spin and that electromagnetic are nothing but two different prospects of the single object. We shall suppose that

$$q = \rho c / \sqrt{1 - \beta^2}, \qquad (1 - 5)$$

in (1-4) for the medium of resting center of mass that enjoys internal motion. Under static field of six spin

$$\Delta S = \frac{4\pi e \ grad \ \rho \ (\overrightarrow{R})}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}}, \quad (1-6)$$

where $\rho(\vec{R})$ stands for mass density. Comparing (1-6) with Equation of gravitation of Poisson's of

$$\Delta \rho = 4 \pi K \rho . \qquad (1-7)$$

we found polar angular momentum density 9 and gravitational field G to be associated by the relation of

$$\frac{\mathsf{G}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}} = -\frac{\mathsf{K}}{\mathsf{C}}\,\mathsf{S}\,\,. \qquad (1-8)$$

A glance at (1-8) leads us to the conclusion that gravitation has been caused by internal translation of ambient ether, because axial argular momentum has been generating operator of infinitesimal (spatial) rotation, while colar that of infinitesimal translation (Ref 29). From weightless field in an artificial satellite, every body may think that gravitation will be caused by a vortex. It has however, been found to rather a little be different although that estimation was not much remote from the truth.

(1-3) Lorentz Transformation of Gravitational Field

Internal four momentum and total six angular momentum have been a cause of gavitation and also that relult, the latter having defined the former and the former the latter, each

(1-3) Lorentz Transformation of Oravitational Field

other. The former obeys a Lorentz transformation of

$$p'^{1} = \frac{p^{1} + i\beta p^{4}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}, \qquad p'^{2} = p^{2}, \quad p'^{3} = p^{3}.$$

$$p^{4} = \frac{p^{4} - i\beta p^{1}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} . \qquad (1 - 9)$$

which implies that the latter must enjoy that transformation. The second set of (1-3) and that third one we may take four-potential of $\varphi=(\varphi^1, \varphi^2, \varphi^3, \varphi^4=\mathrm{i}\varphi^0)$

of six spin of \mathbb{X} and is by $(\mathbb{X}, -i\mathbb{S}) = \mathbf{R} \circ t \quad \varphi = \ \partial_i \ \varphi^k - \partial_k \ \varphi^j \, . \qquad (1-10)$

so that the second set of (1-3) and that third one may identically be satisfied (Ref 30), where Rot denotes rotation with respect to space-time (which has six components and, is, therefore, an extension of rot),

Not only
$$\varphi = (\varphi^1, \varphi^2, \varphi^3, \varphi^4)$$

but also
$$\partial = (\partial_1^1 \partial_2^2 \partial_3^3 \partial_4^4)$$

are four vectors. They obey Lorentz transformations of

$$\varphi^{'1} = rac{-\varphi^{1} + i \, eta \varphi^{4}}{\sqrt{1 - eta^{2}}} \; , \qquad \varphi^{'2} = \varphi \; , \quad \varphi^{'3} = \varphi^{3} \; .$$

$$\dot{\varphi}^4 = \frac{\varphi^4 - i\beta\varphi^1}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^2}} . \qquad (1 - 11)$$

and

$$\hat{\partial}_{1}' = \frac{\hat{\partial}_{1} + i \beta \hat{\partial}_{4}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}$$
, $\hat{\partial}_{2}' = \hat{\partial}_{2}$, $\hat{\partial}_{3}' = \hat{\partial}_{3}$,

$$\partial_4' = \frac{\partial_4 - i \beta \partial_1}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^2}}, \qquad (1 - 12)$$

owing to which total six angular momentum enjoys a Lorentz transformation of $\mathbf{x}_{1}^{'} = \mathbf{x}_{1}^{'}$

$$\mathbf{m_{2}^{'}} = \frac{\mathbf{m_{2}} + \beta \, \mathbf{m_{3}}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} \quad , \qquad \mathbf{m_{3}^{'}} \ = \frac{\mathbf{m_{3}} - \beta \, \mathbf{m_{3}}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} \quad .$$

(1-4) Spin Induction Law
$$g_{1}^{'} = g_{1}^{'}.$$

$$g_{2}^{'} = \frac{g_{2} - \beta g_{3}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}},$$

$$g_{3}^{'} = \frac{g_{3} + \beta g_{2}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}.$$
 (1-13)

with reference to (1-10). In recourse to the relation between polar angular momentum and gravitation of (1-8) we finally obtain a Lorentz transformation of gravitational field of

$$\begin{split} \mathbf{m}_{_{1}}^{'} &= \mathbf{m}_{_{1}} \quad \mathbf{m}_{_{2}}^{'} &= \frac{\mathbf{m}_{_{2}} - \frac{c\,\beta}{k}\,G_{_{3}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\,, \\ \mathbf{m}_{_{3}}^{'} &= \frac{\mathbf{m}_{_{3}} - \frac{c\,\beta}{k}\,G_{_{3}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\,, \qquad G_{_{1}}^{'} &= G_{_{1}}\,\,, \\ G_{_{2}}^{'} &= \frac{G_{_{2}} + \frac{k\,\beta}{c}\,\mathbf{m}_{_{3}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\,, \qquad G_{_{3}}^{'} &= \frac{G_{_{3}} - \frac{k\,\beta}{c}\,\mathbf{m}_{_{2}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\,. \end{split}$$

(1-4) Spin Induction Law

Static vector field of axial angular momentum and polar has been irrotational such that rot = 0. in recourse to (1-3). We may take potential of spin (axial angular momentum) of, $\mathbf{X} = g \, r \, a \, d \cdot \varphi \, . \qquad (1 - 16)$ We further suppose that potential at $\mathbb{Q}(\mathsf{X})$ is proportional to the solid angle Ω governing closed curve ${\tt C}$ which contains momentum flux, P(x) such as $\varphi(x') = \Omega P(x)$, (1-17)We also use a famous expression of classical mechanics

$$\operatorname{grad} \Omega = r \circ t \ \alpha, \qquad (1 - 18)$$

where $\alpha = \oint_{\mathcal{C}} \frac{ds}{r}$. (1-20) Spatial vector $\vec{r} = (x^1 - x^1, x^2 - x^2, x^3 - x^3)$ starts from a

(1-5) The Crucial Test point on the curve and terminated at Q(x). We finally obtain a rather familiar relation of

$$\mathcal{K} = \oint_{\mathbb{C}} \frac{\mathbb{P}ds \times \overrightarrow{r}}{r^3} \cdot (1 - 19)$$

with referece to the first set of (1-3) of

$$r \circ t = 4 \pi p.$$
 (1-20)

(1-19) is nothing but spin induction law. in

which internal momentum is thought to be a cause of spin. The one has been defined by another in (1-3). Pds and ds denote infinitesimal element of internal momentum and element of curve, respectively.

(1-5) The Crucial Test

New Eqn. of gravitation proposed must satisfy the so-called crucial tests. We shall examine our theory of gravitation to furnish satisfactory explanation to the motion of perihelion of a planet as one of the crucial tests.

The moving planet observes a gravitational field of

$$G' = \gamma \left(G + \frac{k \overrightarrow{\beta}}{C} \times \mathcal{K} \right).$$
 (1-21)

in recourse to (1-14), where γ stands for Lorentz factor of

$$\gamma = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^2}} \quad ,$$

with
$$\beta = \frac{v}{c}$$

and v for the velocity of a planet. Gravitation will be found to act upon the planet such that

$$F = m\gamma \left(G + \frac{k\overrightarrow{\beta}}{c} \times \mathcal{K}\right)$$
 (1-22)

(1-5) The Crucial Test

in which m means rest mass of a planet. The Eqn. of motion of a planet may be found to have the form

$$m \frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{d \tau^2} = \frac{\mathbf{F}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^2}}.$$

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}\,\mathbf{q}}{\mathrm{d}\,\tau} = \frac{\mathbf{p}\cdot\mathbf{G}}{\mathrm{c}\,\sqrt{1-\beta^2}}\,,\qquad (1-22)$$

where

$$\mathbf{r} = (x_1^1, x_2^2, x_3^3)$$

$$p = m - \frac{dr}{d\tau}$$
, $q = me - \frac{dt}{d\tau}$

and cq = W stands for total energy of a planet. It is supposed to enjoy an axially symmetric gravitational field of

$$G_{\scriptscriptstyle \mathrm{R}} = - \frac{\mu}{{\scriptscriptstyle \mathrm{R}}^2}$$

$$G_{\varphi}=$$
 0 , (1-24)

where R and arphi denote two dimensional polar co-ordinate of $ext{X}^1= ext{R}\cosarphi$,

and $X^2 = R \sin \varphi$.

We namely derive

$$q = mcr \left(1 + \frac{\mu}{c^2 R}\right)$$
. $(1-25)$

owing to the latter Eqn \cdot of (1-23), which is nothing but Brillouin's result and that of Lucas'es (Ref 64 and 65). Boundary conditions have been taken to be

$$\frac{1 \text{ im}}{R \to \infty} q = \text{me} \gamma.$$
(1-26)

They stated that Einsteinean relation of

$$W = \frac{m c^2}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^2}}.$$

must be corrected with gravitational potential. We have to replace Lorentz factor by $\dot{r}=r$ (1+ $\frac{\mu}{c^2R}$). (1-27) The radial part of the Eqn. of motion in terms of the corrected Lorentz factor reads

$$\frac{d^{2}R}{c^{2}d\tau^{2}} - \frac{h^{2}}{R^{3}} = \left(1 + \frac{\mu}{c^{2}R}\right)^{2} \frac{\mu}{c^{2}R^{2}}$$

$$= - \left(1 + \frac{2 \mu}{c^2 R} + \frac{\mu^2}{c^4 R^2}\right) \frac{\mu}{c^2 R^2} \cdot (1 - 28)$$

where we suppose that $\frac{k\beta}{c}\ll 1$ and $\beta\ll 1$,

and $|\mathcal{X}|$ is assumed to be small relatively to gravitational field of a celestial body. The latter term of (1-22) has thus been neglected. h stands for aerial velocity of

$$R^2 - \frac{d\varphi}{c d\tau} = h . \qquad (1-29)$$

which was led to in recourse to $G_{oldsymbol{arphi}}=0$.

(See the ordinary problem of Kepler's). The Eqn. of (1-28) can be solved by the familiar method of planetary motion, and we find the angle Ψ covered by one cycle

$$\Psi = \frac{4}{A\sqrt{r-\alpha}} \int_{0}^{2\pi} \frac{d\varphi}{\sqrt{1-k^2 \sin^2 \varphi}}, \qquad (1-30)$$

with

$$k^2 = \frac{\beta - \alpha}{\gamma - \alpha},$$

 α , β and γ being the roots of cubic Eqn. which appears in the right hand side of the integral such that

$$\alpha + \beta + \gamma = \frac{3c^6h^2}{2\mu^3} \left(1 - \frac{\mu^2}{c^4h^2}\right)$$

and

$$A^2 = \frac{3\,\mu^3}{3\,c^6\,h^2}.$$

The parameters α and β are determined by

$$\alpha = \frac{1}{a(1+e)} - ,$$

and

$$\beta = \frac{1}{a (1-e)},$$

(1-5) The Crucial Test

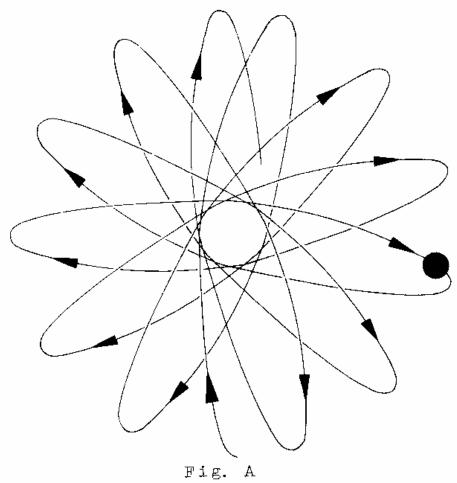
where a and ℓ mean major radius of the orbit and eccentricity, respectively (γ does not stand for Lorentz factor this time).

Expanding (1-30) and neglecting infinitesimal terms, we finally find

ind
=
$$2\pi + \frac{24\pi^3}{c^2(1-e^2)} \left(\frac{a}{T}\right)^2$$

in which \it{T} means the period expressed in seconds.

The latter term shows secular rotation of the elliptic orbit in the same sense as the revolution (Fig A).



It is just identical with Einstein's result, and will furnish a satisfactory verification of our Eqn. of gravitation.

(2-1) Angular Momentum Operator as Six Vector

§ 2 Relativistic Spherecal Harmonics

(2-1) Angular Momentum Operator as Six Vector

Whe shall solve Klein-Gordon Eqn. of

$$(\Box - \kappa^2) \ \Psi (\mathbf{x}) = 0. \tag{2-1}$$

with four dimensional polar co-ordinate of,

$$x^{\mathrm{T}} = x = r \sin \theta \sin \varphi \cos \Psi ,$$

$$x^2 = y = r \sin \theta \sin \varphi \sin \Psi$$
 .

$$x^3=z\equiv r\sin heta\cosarphi$$
 ,

$$x^4 = u = r \cos \theta \, , \qquad (2-2)$$

where $0 \le r < \infty$, $0 \le \theta \le \pi$. $0 \le \varphi \le \pi$

and $0 \le \Psi \le 2\pi$.

We shall further let $\overset{'}{D}$ Alambertian of \square anallytically continue into Euclidean space-time (unitary trick) such that

$$\Box \rightarrow -\triangle_4 = -\frac{1}{r^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial r} \left(r^3 \frac{\partial}{\partial r} \right) + \frac{K^2}{r^2}$$

with $K^2 = -\left(\frac{1}{\sin^2\theta} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \left(\sin^2\theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta}\right) - \frac{L^2}{\sin^2\theta}\right)$,

and $L^2=-$ ($\frac{1}{\sin \varphi} \, \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \,$ ($\sin \varphi \, \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi}$) $+\frac{1}{\sin^2\!\varphi} \, \frac{\partial^2}{\partial \psi^2}$). (2-3)

 K^2 stands for the openator of square of six angular momentum (X, ig) of,

$$\mathbf{H} = \begin{pmatrix} x^2 p^3 - x^3 p^2 = i \, \hbar \, (x^2 \partial_3 - x^3 \partial_2) \\ x^3 p^1 - x^1 p^3 = i \, \hbar \, (x^3 \partial_1 - x^1 \partial_3) \\ x^1 p^2 - x^2 p^1 = i \, \hbar \, (x^1 \partial_2 - x^2 \partial_1) \end{pmatrix}$$

$$i \, \mathbf{H} = \begin{pmatrix} x^4 p^1 - x^1 p^4 = i \, \hbar \, (x^4 \partial_1 - x^1 \partial_4) \\ x^4 p^2 - x^2 p^4 = i \, \hbar \, (x^4 \partial_2 - x^2 \partial_4) \\ x^4 p^3 - x^3 p^4 = i \, \hbar \, (x^4 \partial_3 - x^3 \partial_4) \end{pmatrix}$$

namely of.

$$K^2 = x^2 - x^2 = x^2 + (i x)^2$$

(2-1) Angular Momentum Operator as Six Vector

 $L^{\,2}\,$ being ordinary angular momentum operator, the eigen functions and the eigen values of which are furnished with

$$\operatorname{L}^{2}\operatorname{Y}^{\mathrm{m}}_{\operatorname{L}}\left(\varphi\,,\,\,\varPsi\,\right)=\operatorname{L}\left(\operatorname{L}+1\right)\operatorname{Y}^{\mathrm{m}}_{\operatorname{L}}\left(\varphi\,,\,\,\varPsi\,\right)$$
 ,

$$Y_{L}^{m}(\varphi, \Psi) = (-1)^{\frac{|m|+m}{2}} \sqrt{\frac{2L+1}{2} \cdot \frac{|L-|m|}{L+|m|}}$$

$$\sin^{\text{fmf}} \varphi = \frac{\text{d} |\mathbf{m}|}{\text{d} (\cos \varphi)^{\text{fmf}}} = \frac{1}{2^{\text{L}}} \int_{\mathbf{j}=0}^{\mathbf{j} = \left(-\frac{\mathbf{L}}{2}\right)} (-1)^{\mathbf{j}}$$

$$\frac{(2L-2j)!}{j!(L-j)!(L-2j)!}(\cos\varphi)^{L-2j}\cdot\frac{\exp(im\Psi)}{\sqrt{2\pi}}. \quad (2-4)$$

 W^2 commutes with M^2 by

$$(x^2, x^2) = 0, (2-4b)$$

я are also observable since so are Ж (Ref 47).

We have made use of commutation relations of four momentum operator and corresponding co-ordinate of space-time of.

$$\{p^{j}, x^{k}\} = -i\hbar \delta^{jk}, \{p^{j}, x^{k}\} = \{x^{j}, x^{k}\} = 0$$

 $\{j, k = 1 \sim 4\}.$

 $\delta^{\,\mathrm{jk}}$ stands for Kronecker's delta(Ref 48). We also obtain

$$[K^2, K^2] = [K^2, R^2] = 0.$$
 (2-4e)

from (3-4b). K is also oleservable. L means orbital quantum number (Ref 2) and is a non-negative integer, which satisfies a relation of.

$$L + 1 \leq n , \qquad (2-5)$$

n being principal quantum number. m denotes magnetic quantum number, which satisfies

$$|m| \leq L$$

radially:

(integers). \mathcal{A}_4 stands for four dimensional Laplacian. The following differential Eqn. of.

$$\left(-\frac{d^2}{dr^2} + \frac{3}{r}\frac{d}{dr} + (k^2 - \frac{n^2 - 1}{r^2})\right) R_n(r) = 0$$

(2-1) Angular Momentum Operator as Six Vector

the first angular part :

$$\left((1 - Z^2) \frac{d^2}{dZ^2} - 3Z \frac{d}{dZ} - \frac{L(L+1)}{1 - Z^2} + (n^2 - 1) \right) \stackrel{\text{L}}{\oplus} (\theta) = 0 , \qquad (2-7)$$

with $Z = \cos \theta$.

(3-7) can be obtained by differentiating Gegenbauer differential Eqn. (Ref 3) of.

$$\left\{ (1-Z^2) \frac{d^2}{dZ^2} - 3Z \frac{d}{dZ} + N(N+2) \right\} C_N^1 (\cos \theta) = 0.$$

by $oldsymbol{L}$ times. We finally derive

$$\widehat{\mathbb{H}}_{n}^{L}(\theta) = \sin^{L}\theta \left(\frac{d}{d(\cos\theta)}\right)^{L} C_{n-1}^{1}(\cos\theta). \qquad (2-8)$$

We have $L+1 \leq n$,

so that (2-8) may physically be meaningful.

(2-2) Relativistic Spherical Harmonics

In recourse to the relation among principal quantum numbers and orbital the eigen value in (2-6) is noshing but principal of

The orthonormal associations are

$$\int_{0}^{\pi} \underbrace{\mathbb{H}}_{n}^{L} (\cos \theta) \underbrace{\mathbb{H}}_{n}^{L} (\cos \theta) \sin^{2} \theta d\theta$$

$$= \frac{\pi}{2} \cdot \frac{(n+L)!}{n((n-L-1)!)} \hat{o} nn'. \qquad (2-9)$$

where ∂ nn' stands for Kronecker's symbol (Ref 4), and $\sin^2\theta\,\mathrm{d}\theta$ means the first angular segment of space-time volume element of

(2-3) Eigen Values of Polar Angular Momentum

$$d \tau = r^3 \sin^2 \theta \sin \varphi d r d \theta d \varphi d \Psi$$
.

Radially we derive elementary solutions which are regular at r=0 (also finite when $r\to\infty$),

$$R_n(r) = \frac{\sqrt{\kappa}}{r} J_n(\kappa r).$$
 (2-10)

Their normalization relations are furnished by

$$\int_{0}^{\infty} \left[R_{n}(r) \right]^{2} r^{3} dr = \delta(0), \quad (2-11)$$

where r^3 dr denotes radial segment of space-time volume element of

$$d\, au\,=\,r^3\,\sin^2\, heta\,\sin\,\,arphi\,d\,r\,d\, heta\,d\,arphi\,d\,arphi\,d\,arphi$$
 ,

and δ (Z) stands for Diracean delta function, and does not for Kronecker's one.

(2-3) Eigen Values of Polar Angular Momentum

The eigen value λ of polar angular momentum of g^2 is determined by.

$$g^2 \Pi (\theta, \varphi, \Psi) = [\sec^2 \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} (\cos^2 \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta})]$$

$$-\tan^2\, heta\,L^2$$
) Π ($heta$, $arphi$, $arPhi$, $arPsi$) $=\lambda\,\Pi$ ($heta$, $arphi$) .

$$(2-12)$$

putting // to be

$$\varPi$$
 (θ , φ , Ψ) $=$ $\widehat{\mathbb{H}}$ (θ) $\boldsymbol{Y}_{\scriptscriptstyle \mathrm{L}}^{\scriptscriptstyle \mathrm{m}}$ (φ , Ψ) .

we obtain separated differential Eqn. of,

[
$$\sec^2 \theta \, \frac{\partial}{\partial \, \theta} \, (\cos^2 \theta \, \frac{\partial}{\partial \, \theta}) \, - L \, (\, L + 1 \,) \, \tan^2 \, \theta - \lambda \, \,] \, \, \stackrel{\textstyle (\underline{\rm H})}{} (\, \theta \,) = \, 0$$
 ,

$$L^{2}$$
 $Y_{\mathrm{L}}^{\mathrm{m}}$ (φ , Ψ) = L (L +1) $Y_{\mathrm{L}}^{\mathrm{m}}$ (φ , Ψ) . (2-13)

along with

$$x = r \cos \theta \sin \varphi \cos \Psi$$
, $z = r \cos \theta \cos \varphi$.

$$y = r \cos \theta \sin \varphi \sin \Psi$$
, $x^4 = u = r \sin \theta$.

(2-3) Eigen Values of Polar Angular Momentum

and with $0 \le r < \infty$, $0 \le \theta \le \pi$.

$$0 \le \varphi \le \pi$$
 and $0 \le \Psi \le 2\pi$.

The differential Eqn. of,

$$[\sec^2 \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} (\cos^2 \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta}) + L (L+1) \tan^2 \theta - \lambda \\ \times (H)(\theta) = 0.$$
 (2-14)

determines that eigen value of λ . We namely obtain

$$\begin{array}{l} \left[\; (\; 1-t^2) \, \frac{d^2}{dt^2} \, - \, 3 \, t \, \frac{d}{d\,t} \, - \, \frac{L(L+1)}{1-t^2} \, + \, \lambda \, + L \, (\; L+1 \;) \; \right] \\ \times (\stackrel{\cdot}{\mathbb{H}})(t) \; = \; 0 \; , \\ (\; t \; = \; \sin \, \theta \;) \; & (\; 2-15 \;) \end{array}$$

which is nothing but associated Gegenbauer differential Eqn with $\lambda + \text{L (L+1)} = n^2 - 1$

$$= N (N+2), (2-16)$$

and along with

$$H (t) = \cos^{L} \theta \left(\frac{d}{d(\sin \theta)} \right)^{L} C_{n-1}^{1} (\sin \theta), \qquad (2-17)$$

where $L+1 \leq n$, (2-18)

and $C_{\rm n}^1$ (sm θ) stands for Gegenbauer polynoms (Ref 3) refferred to in (2-8). Thus, amplitude of polar angular momentum is determined by

$$|S| = \sqrt{n^2 - 1 - L(L+1)} \quad \hbar$$
 , (2-19)

in which n means principal quantum number in recourse to the former analysis.

Orthonormal eigen functions in Minkowskean space-time are,

$$\widehat{\mathbb{H}}_{N}^{L}(\theta) = \left[i(ch\theta)^{L}/M_{L}\right]\left(\frac{d}{d(sh\theta)}\right]^{L+1}$$

$$\times \cos(N+1) \left(\theta + \frac{i\pi}{2}\right)$$
, $(2-20)$

(Ref 24) Where

$$M_L^2 = N^2 (N^2 + 1) - (N^2 + L^2)$$

(2-3) Eigen Values of Polar Angular Momentum

Orthogonal associations are expressed by

$$\int_{0}^{\infty} \widehat{\mathbb{H}}_{N}^{L} (\theta) \widehat{\mathbb{H}}_{N'}^{L} (\theta) c h^{2} \theta d \theta = \frac{\pi}{2} \delta (N - N')$$

$$(0 \leq N < \infty) \qquad (2 - 21)$$

in which δ (N-N) stands for Diracean delta function. and according to which principal quantum number can analytically be continued onto complex plane (Ref 25).

It is analogical to Regge poles of complex orbital quantum numbers (Ref 26).

(3-1) Lorentz Invariant Hamiltonian

§ 3 Quantum Operator for Electric Polarizability

(3-1) Lorentz Invariant Hamiltonian

Polar angular momentum contains Hamiltonian as the eighth variable. We have to develope relativistic Hamiltonian formulation of eight canonical variables so that we may describe that behaviour. This Hamiltonian formulation has been examined by several researchers (Ref 31, 32), recently by H. Enatsu (Ref 33). The Eqn. of motion under relativistic formulation of a particle immersed in electromagnetic ether

$$mc\frac{d}{dt}(\frac{dr}{ds}) = e\frac{dr}{ds} \times H + eE$$
. (3-1)

can be derived by variating the action of,

$$\delta \, \, \mathbb{I}_{\scriptscriptstyle 1} = \delta \, \, \int \, \mathbb{L}_{\scriptscriptstyle 0} \, \, \mathrm{d} \, \mathrm{s} \, , \qquad \qquad (3-2)$$

under relativistic constraint of

$$ds^2 = -dx^2.$$

where

$$r = (x^1, x^2, x^3),$$

and Lagrangian density is furnished by

$$L_o = -mc + 2m\alpha \frac{dx}{ds} \cdot A. \qquad (3-3)$$

m, $\alpha=\frac{e}{2\,\mathrm{me}}$ and A stand for rest mass, a half of coupling constant of electromagnetic interaction and (four) vector potential of external electromagnetic field, respectively. Adding indeterminate part of Lagrangian density of

$$\lambda \left(\frac{\mathrm{d} x}{\mathrm{d} s} \right)^2$$
.

to $\ensuremath{\text{L}_{\text{o}}}$, and variating

$$I = \int \left[L_0 + \lambda \left(-\frac{dx}{ds} \right)^2 \right] ds . \qquad (3-4)$$

(3-1) Lorentz Invariant Hamiltonian outside the geodetic, the Eqn. of motion of,

$$2\lambda \frac{d^{2}r}{dS^{2}} = e \frac{dr}{dS} \times H + eE \frac{dx^{0}}{dS}$$

$$2\lambda \frac{d^{2}x^{0}}{dS^{2}} = 2m\alpha \frac{dr}{dS} \cdot E, \qquad (3-5)$$

is obtained, λ means indeterminate constant of Lagrange's. We emphatically write dS outside the gcodetic. We again come onto the gcodetic taking as

$$2 \lambda = mc$$

so that (3-5) may coincide with (3-1). We namely derive eight canonical variables of \times and

$$p^{j} = \frac{\partial L}{\partial (\frac{dx^{j}}{ds})} = mc \frac{dx^{j}}{ds} + 2m \alpha A^{j},$$

$$(3-6)$$

in recourse to which Lorentz invariant Hamiltonian of

$$H = (P - 2 m \alpha A)^{2} / 2 mc + mc$$
, (3-7)

can be obtained. Eight canonical relations are

$$\frac{dx}{ds} = \frac{\partial H}{\partial P}.$$

$$\frac{dP}{ds} = -\frac{\partial H}{\partial x}.$$
 (3-8)

the eighth of which leads us to

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}\,\mathrm{H}^0}{\mathrm{d}\,\mathrm{s}} = \frac{\partial\,\mathrm{H}}{\partial\,\mathrm{t}}\,. \qquad (3-9)$$

Ordinary Hamiltonian $H^0 = \frac{cp^4}{i}$,

is related to that Hamiltonian by (3-9). We finally derive an expression of

$$\frac{d\,H^2}{d\,s} = \frac{d\,s}{d\,t} \cdot \frac{d\,H}{d\,s} \; .$$

$$\rightarrow \gamma H^0 = cH$$

especially in a resting system of internal motion (Ref 34),

(3-1) Lorentz Invariant Hamiltonian

where γ denotes Lorentz factor. This implies a physical meaning of Lorentz scalar of H. That conservation law of

$$\frac{dH}{ds} = 0. (3-11)$$

corresponds with that of ordinary Hamiltonian of,

$$\frac{d H^{0}}{d t} = 0 . (3 - 12)$$

Interaction part with external field takes the form of.

$$\gamma H^{0} = c H$$

= $-\alpha (m \cdot H - s \cdot E)$. (3-13)

where X and is stand for axial angular momentum and polar, respectively. Conventional magnetic moment i has been

furnished by
$$4 \pi i = -\frac{\partial H^0}{\partial H}$$
. (3-14)

Can't electric moment be done by

$$4 \pi i P = -\frac{\partial H^0}{\partial (1E)} = +\frac{i \alpha g}{r}$$
, (3-15)

and can't we call polar angular momentum guantum operator for electric polarizability? Magnetic field and electric are axial vector field and polar in Minkowskean space-time. Axial angular momentum \mathcal{H} and polar is also correspond with this and that, respectively. We namely obtain an expression of $(0, \mathcal{H}, -\mathcal{H}, -i\mathfrak{g}, -i\mathfrak{g$

$$4\pi(i, P) = g\alpha \begin{pmatrix} 0, \pi_{3}, -\pi_{2}, -i\pi_{1} \\ -\pi_{3}, 0, \pi_{1}, -i\pi_{2} \\ \pi_{2}, -\pi_{1}, 0, -i\pi_{3} \\ i\pi_{1}, i\pi_{2}, i\pi_{3}, 0 \end{pmatrix} (3-16)$$

where g means nuclear g-factor.

(3-2) Lorentz Transformation of Magnetization and Electric Polarization

Lorentz transformation of axial angular momentum and polar

(3-3) horentz Invariant Heisenbergean Equation

has been determined by (1-13). In recourse to (3-14) and (3-15) we derive that of magnetization and electric polarization of,

$$\begin{split} &I_{_{1}}^{'}=I_{_{1}}\;,\qquad \qquad P_{_{1}}^{'}=P_{_{1}}\\ &I_{_{2}}^{'}=\frac{I_{_{2}}+\beta\,p_{_{3}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\;,\qquad P_{_{2}}^{'}=\frac{P_{_{2}}-\beta\,I_{_{3}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\;,\\ &I_{_{3}}^{'}=\frac{I_{_{3}}-\beta\,p_{_{2}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\;,\qquad P_{_{3}}^{'}=\frac{P_{_{3}}+\beta\,I_{_{2}}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}}\;,\\ \end{split}$$

which just corresponds with the result of W. G. V. Rosser's (Ref 35) and subsequently verifies (3-14) and (3-15).

(3-3) Lorentz Invariant Heisenbergean Equation

In recourse to eight canonical relations of (3-8) as many canonical Eqn. of.

$$\frac{d\times}{ds} = \frac{i}{h} (H, \times).$$

$$\frac{dP}{ds} = \frac{i}{h} (H, P). \qquad (3-18)$$

can be obtained with reference to Poisson's brackets. Secondly we derive Lorentz invariant Heisenbergean Eqn. of.

$$\frac{df}{ds} = \frac{i}{n}$$
 (H, f), (3-19)

where f stands for physical quantity composed of sums and products of eight canonical variables. This Epn. is a Lorentz invariant (contravariant) generalization of usual Heisenbergean Eqn. of motion of.

$$\frac{df}{dt} = \frac{1}{\pi} \{ H^0, f \}.$$
 (3-20)

If we put f to be

$$f = H$$
, in $(3-19)$

we again verify (3-11).

(4-1) Gyration of Four Dimensional Top
§ 4 SEIKE · Kramers Equation

(4-1) Gyration of Four Dimensional Top

In the former section we obtained Lorentz invariant Eqn. of motion of Heisenberg's. If we apply this Eqn. to several physical quantities, we will have some Eqn. which must naturally be Lorentz invariant. Firstly we derive

$$\frac{d\mathcal{H}}{d\tau} = \alpha \left(\mathbf{x} \times \mathbf{H} - \mathbf{y} \times \mathbf{E} \right),$$

$$\frac{d\mathcal{H}}{d\tau} = \alpha \left(\mathbf{x} \times \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{y} \times \mathbf{H} \right), \qquad (4-3)$$

in recourse to commutation relations of six angular momentum of $\mathbf{x} \times \mathbf{x} = \mathbf{i} \, \mathbf{h} \, \mathbf{x}$, $\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{i} \, \mathbf{h} \, \mathbf{x}$.

$$H = -\frac{\alpha}{c} (\mathcal{K} \cdot H - \mathcal{S} \cdot E). \qquad (4-1)$$

and that six angular momentum. j, k and m are taken to be cyclic and (4-2) holds under commutation relations among relativistic canonical variables of

$$(p^{j}, x^{k}) = i \hbar \delta^{jk}, (p^{j}, p^{k})$$

= $(x^{j}, x^{k}) = 0, \delta^{44} = -1, (4-4)$

(δ^{jk} are Kronecker's symbols). Canonical variables are supposed to commute with electromagnetic field. If we take

$$g = E = 0$$
.

in (5-3), we easily find

$$\frac{d \mathcal{H}}{d \tau} = a \mathcal{H} \times H. \qquad (4-5)$$

which is nothing but ordinary gyro magnetic Eqn. (Ref 36), but in which correction of motion to clock of the system.

(4-1) Gyration of Four Dimensional Top

(4-3) is Lorentz invariant gyro electromagnetic Eqn.

(Ref 18). (4-3) is also rearranged in the form of $\frac{\mathrm{d}\,I}{\mathrm{d}\,\tau} = \alpha\,(\,\,I\,\times\,H\,+\,P\,\times\,E\,\,)\,,$

$$+ \frac{\mathrm{d} P}{\mathrm{d} \tau} = \alpha \left(1 \times E + P \times H \right). \qquad (4-7)$$

in recourse to (3-14) and (3-15), where I and P stard for magnetic moment and electric of the system, respectively(Ref 37). We may observe gyrational torque to electric moment with external electric field, which has been introduced by K. OKANO(Ref 38). This electric moment also contains oscillation of anti-particles, namely negative component of Zitterbewegungen, because eigen value of polar angular momentum(α -mal operators) corresponds with those of positive evergy and negative. This is analogical with the fact that axial angular momentum specifies rotation and counter one on the zeroth hyper surface (ordinary physical space).

(4-3) seems to classically state gyrations of four dimensional top. (5-3) was firstly introduced by H. A. Kramers in the former age, several insufficient points would, however, be found in the succeeding analysis (Ref 38). They will naturally be corrected if you fabricate inverse (anti-) atomic motor presented later. This would, as it were, be like eight fundamentals to inverse (anti-) atomic technology, which will be experimental physics in twenty first century.

(4-2) Solutions to Circularly Polarized Electromagnetic Field

What is the behaviour of four dimensional top if it is immersed in circularly polarized electromagnetic field of

$$H = (H_1 \cos \Omega \tau, H_1 \sin \Omega \tau, H_B)$$
,

Solutions to Circularly Polarized (4-2)Electromagnetic Field

$$E = (-E_1 \sin \Omega \tau, E_1 \cos \Omega \tau, 0) ? \qquad (4-8)$$

That of polar angular momentum 9 is described by

$$\frac{g}{g_0} = \begin{pmatrix}
A\cos\alpha, & A\sin\alpha, & -B \\
-\sin\alpha, & \cos\alpha, & 0 \\
B\cos\alpha, & B\sin\alpha, & A
\end{pmatrix} \eta \begin{pmatrix}
-A\cos\omega\tau \\
-A\sin\omega\tau \\
B
\end{pmatrix}$$

$$\begin{pmatrix}
\cos\Omega\tau, & \sin\Omega\tau, & 0 \\
-\sin\Omega\tau, & \cos\Omega\tau, & 0 \\
0, & 0, & 1
\end{pmatrix} = \eta, \qquad (4-9)$$

where boundarry conditions are assumed to be

$$\frac{\Re(0)}{\Re_0} = \begin{pmatrix} A\cos\alpha, & A\sin\alpha, & -B \\ -\sin\alpha, & \cos\alpha, & 0 \\ B\cos\alpha, & B\sin\alpha, & A \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} -A \\ 0 \\ B \end{pmatrix}. \tag{4-10}$$

We have started from a particled state, with

$$lpha = Arctan \frac{E_1}{H_1}$$
,
$$B/A = lpha \sqrt{H_1^2 + E_1^2} / (\alpha H_0 + \Omega)$$
,
$$A^2 + B^2 = 1$$

and

As stated in the former section, the eigen value of the last component of polar angular momentum specifics positively energied state or negatively (Ref 39). The system enjoys negatively energied state under the condition of,

$$\bar{P}(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi\omega} \int_{0}^{2\pi} \mathfrak{A}_{3}(\tau) d(\omega \tau)$$

$$= \alpha \sqrt{H_{1}^{2} + E_{1}^{2}} (\alpha H_{0} + \Omega) / \omega^{2} < 0. \qquad (4-11)$$

$$\omega^{2} = \alpha^{2} (H_{1}^{2} + E_{1}^{2}) + (\alpha H_{0} + \Omega)^{2}$$

$$\omega^2 = \alpha^2 (H_1^2 + E_1^2) + (\alpha H_0 + \Omega)^2$$

For the material entities of Ferroxplane or Barium Strontium $\alpha < 0$. Titanate

(4-12)We finally obtain $0 < \alpha H_0 + \Omega$

We move to negative energy state starting from particled with (4 + 12). We shall later state statistical regulation (in the section of inverse atomic motor).

(4-3) Gyro Electromagnetic Equation under Maxwellean Braking Action (Ceased)

- (5-1) Electromagnetic Behaviour of State Four Momentum
- § 5 Equation of Motion to State Four Momentum

(5-1) Electromagnetic Behaviour of State Four Momentum

If we observe state four momentum of (p, iq) as a physica quantity f with Lorentz invariant Heisenbergean Eqn. of (3-1) an Eqn. of motion of

$$\frac{dP}{d\tau} = \alpha (P \times H + qE),$$

$$\frac{dq}{d\tau} = \alpha P \cdot E, \qquad (5-1)$$
is obtained

under electromagnetic field. For single charged particle

$$\alpha = \frac{e}{mc}$$
, $P = m \frac{dr}{d\tau}$, $\frac{e}{c} \frac{dx}{d\tau} = \frac{i}{c}$. (current)

(5-1) reduces to ordinary Eqn. of motion with Lorentz force of, $\frac{dp}{d\tau} = \frac{i}{c} \times H + \frac{e}{c} E$,

$$\frac{dP}{d\tau} = \frac{1}{c} \times H + \frac{e}{c} E,$$

$$\frac{dW}{d\tau} = \frac{i}{c} \cdot E, \quad (C. G. S) (5-2)$$

where W stands for energy of that particle. We here point out that it is nothing but (c times) momentum along the normal (t axis) on the zeroth hyper surface (ordinary physical space). We shall later state that momentum along the normal on the other hyper surface is generalized energy. (5-1) will be a generalization of Eqn. of motion with an ordinary charged particle into a neutral but with electromagnetic interaction (for instance, of a neutron or atoms in general).

(5-2) Solutions under Gravitational Deceleration

The above system enjoys a solution of.

(5-2) Solutions under Gravitational Decceleration

$$p^{1}(\tau) = -mc \frac{db}{a^{2} + d^{2}} \left[exp(-a\tau) + \frac{a}{d} \sin d\tau - \cos d\tau \right],$$

$$p^{2}(\tau) = -mc \frac{b}{a^{2} + d^{2}} \left[a\cos d\tau + d\sin d\tau - aexp(-a\tau) \right],$$

$$p^{3}(\tau) = -mc \frac{a}{a^{2} + d^{2}} \left[2d\sin d\tau + \frac{a^{2} - d^{2}}{a} \times sha\tau \right],$$

$$Q(\tau) = -\frac{mc}{a^{2} + d^{2}} \left[(a^{2} + b^{2} + d^{2}) cha\tau - b^{2} \cos d\tau \right],$$

$$(5-3)$$

where we observe the momentum from upon the system rotating at the angular frequency of Ω around Z axis on the zero-th hyper surface (ordinary physical space) such that

$$\begin{pmatrix} p^{1} \\ p^{2} \\ p^{3} \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} \cos \Omega \tau, \sin \Omega \tau, & 0 \\ -\sin \Omega \tau, \cos \Omega \tau, & 0 \\ 0, & 0, & 1 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} p^{1} \\ p^{2} \\ p^{3} \end{pmatrix},$$

$$q = Q,$$

and boundary conditions are taken to be

$$p^{1}(0) = p^{2}(0) = p^{3}(0) = 0$$
,
 $Q(0) = -w^{0} = -mc (< 0)$.

We have namely started from resting state of negative energy The notations have been defined by

$$\begin{split} a &= g \slash c \;, \qquad b = \alpha \, H_1 = \, \alpha \, E_1 \;, \\ d &= \alpha \, H_0 + \, \Omega \;. \end{split}$$

and

We have also applied electromagnetic field of (4-8) and gravitational field of.

$$G = (0, 0, -g)$$
. $(5-4)$

We can realize an initial condition of negative energy with the fequency condition of (4-12). We find energy of external gravitational field to flow into the system by.

$$\frac{dw}{dt} = \frac{mc \frac{dw}{d\tau}}{mc \frac{dt}{d\tau}} = \frac{mc^2 \frac{d\mathbf{Q}(\tau)}{d\tau}}{\mathbf{Q}(\tau)}$$

$$= \frac{mc^{2}(a(a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) sha_{\tau}+db^{2} sin d\tau)}{((a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) cha_{\tau}-b^{2} cos d\tau)}$$

$$= mc^{2} \frac{(a(a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) tha\tau + db^{2} \sin d\tau secha\tau)}{(a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) - b^{2} \cos d\tau secha\tau}$$

$$\longrightarrow mgc(\tau \to \infty), \qquad (5-5),$$

after longer driving. Stress energy of gravitation (Ref 40) of $W=-g^2/8\pi\,k$,

 $(\approx 5.4 \times 10^{11} \, \mathrm{ergs/cm^3})$ on the surface of the earth) is consumed.

(5-3) Behaviours of the Second Order and Third Derivative of Time

If we apply

$$f = \frac{dp}{d\tau}$$

to Lorentz invariant Heisenbergean Eqn. of (3-19), and make use of relativistic commutation relations of (4-4), we obtain electromagnetic behaviour of second order of four momentum of the system concerned

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}^{2}p}{\mathrm{d}\tau^{2}} = \alpha^{2} \left((P \times H) \times H + q (E \times H) + (P \cdot E) E \right),$$

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}^{2}q}{\mathrm{d}\tau^{2}} = \alpha^{2} \left((P \times H) \cdot E + q E^{2} \right), \qquad (5-6)$$

the second set of which becomes

$$mc \frac{d^3t}{d\tau^3} = \alpha^2 \{ (P \times H) \cdot E + q E^2 \},$$

replacing q with $mc - \frac{dt}{d\tau}$.

This implies behaviours of the third derivative of time, where τ should be thought to be invariant time (the fifth variable) of Enatsu's (Ref 41). (mc² times) velocity of time with respect to the geodetic is nothing but energy on the zeroth hyper surface (ordinary physical), but will directly be behaviours of time (See time reversing machine).

- (6-1) Four Dimensional Kepler's Problem § 6 Several Relativistic Problems
 - (6-1) Four Dimensional Kepler's Problem

Relativistic Eqn. of motion of

$$m \frac{d^{2} \times}{d \tau^{2}} = f, \qquad (6-1)$$
with $\times = (x^{1}, x^{2}, x^{3}, x^{4})$
 $= (x, y, Z, u),$
and $f = (f^{1}, f^{2}, f^{3}, f^{4})$

leads us to

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}^2 r}{\mathrm{d}\tau^2} - r \left[\left(\frac{\mathrm{d}\theta}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right)^2 + \left(\frac{\mathrm{d}\varphi}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right)^2 \sin^2\theta + \left(\frac{\mathrm{d}\Psi}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right)^2 \sin^2\theta \right] \times \sin^2\varphi = -\frac{\mathrm{k}M}{\mathrm{r}^2},$$

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \left(r^2 \frac{\mathrm{d}\theta}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right) - r \left[r \left(\frac{\mathrm{d}\varphi}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right)^2 \sin\theta \cos\theta + r \right] \times \left(\frac{\mathrm{d}\Psi}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right)^2 \sin\theta \cos\theta \sin^2\varphi ,$$

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \left(r^2 \sin^2\theta \frac{\mathrm{d}\varphi}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right) - r^2 \sin^2\theta \sin\varphi \cos\varphi \left(\frac{\mathrm{d}\Psi}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right)^2 = 0 ,$$

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \left(r^2 \sin^2\theta \sin\varphi \frac{\mathrm{d}\Psi}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \right) = 0 , \qquad (6-3)$$
if we put
$$f_r = -\frac{\mathrm{k}M}{r^2} .$$

$$f_\theta = f_{\theta r} = f_{br} = 0 , \qquad (6-2)$$

and make use of space-time polar co-ordinate (r. θ , φ , of (2-2). Space-time gravitational potential of $-\frac{\mu}{r}$ (r² = x² + y² + Z² + u²) has been introduced by Eanat (Ref 41). (6-3) is nothing but fundamental Eqn. of space-time Kepler's problem and a generalization of

(6-2) Lorentz Transformation

in three dimensional space (Ref 42). The last set of Eqn. states conservation of axial angular momentum.

(6-2) Lorentz Transformation of Impedance

A telegraphic Eqn. (Ref 43) reads

$$\left(L\frac{\partial^2}{c^2\partial t^2}+c_0R\frac{\partial}{c\partial t}-\frac{1}{c_0}\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2}\right)I=0. \quad (6-4)$$

where L, c, and R are impedance par unit length of transmission line. (A) Maxwellean Eqn. is invariant in electromagnetic medium in terms of electric permeability and magnetic. (B) Total angular momentum wave Eqn. of (1-1) and (1-2) are invariant in terms of six spin, while it is natural that a telegraphic Eqn. should be invariant under Lorentz transformation when we observe the medium to be composed of impedance. The telegraphic Eqn. may easily be found to have the form

$$\left\{ \gamma \left(L' - \frac{\beta^{2}}{C_{0}'} \right) \frac{\partial^{2}}{c^{2} \partial t^{2}} + R' - \frac{\partial}{c} \frac{\partial}{\partial t} - \gamma \left(\frac{1}{C_{0}'} - \beta^{2} L' \right) \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}} \right.$$

$$\left. -\beta \left(R' + 2\gamma \left(L' - \frac{1}{C_{0}'} \right) - \frac{\partial}{c \partial t} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \right\} I = 0. \quad (6-5)$$

since four derivative enjoys Lorentz transformation of (1-12). We must have the relation of

$$L' = \frac{\gamma}{1+\beta^2} \left(L + \frac{\beta^2}{C_0} \right)$$
, $\frac{1}{C_0'} = \frac{\gamma}{1+\beta^2} \left(\frac{1}{C_0} + \beta^2 L \right)$, $R' = R$, $(6-6)$

so that (6-5) may coincide with (6-4). (6-6) is nothing but Lorentz transformation of impedance. γ stands for Lorentz factor of $\gamma = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}}$.

(6-3-1) Ultra Dynamics upon the First Hyper Surface

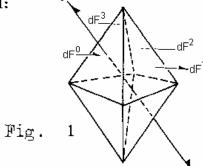
(6-3) Super Singnal Lorentz Transformation

(6-3-1) Ultra Dynamics upon the First Hyper Surface. Infinitesimal space element in three dimensional space is expressed with dx dy dz.

and is closed by six infinitesimal plane elements of (dydz, that confronting surface), (dzdx, that confronting) and (dxdy, that confronting), while Minkowskean infinitesimal space-time element is specified by

$$dx dy dz du (u=x'=ict).$$

and is closed by eight infinitesimal hyper surface elements of (dydzdu, that confronting hyper surface), (dzdu×dx, that comfronting), (dudxdy, that confronting) and (dxdydz, that confronting) as shown in Fig. 1:



We have called a section of Minkowskean space-time <hyper surface> (Ref 14.15) in comparison with infinitesimal space-time element although it is essentically a solid. The hyper surface composed with

$$dF^0 = dx dy dz$$
,

is called the zeroth hyper, to which time axis is orthogonal. This is Ordinary Physical Space, on which most of physical observations are performed. Lorentz transformation on the Zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space) was furnished with

$$x' = (x - V t) / \sqrt{1 - \beta^2},$$

 $y' = y,$ $z' = z,$

(6-3-1) Ultra Dynamics upon the First Hyper Surface
$$t' = (t - \frac{V}{c^2} x) / \sqrt{1 - \beta^2} , \qquad (6-7)$$
 with $\beta = \frac{V}{C}$.

We have widely known that a mass can not exceed the signal velocity on that hyper plane (Ordinary Physical Space) where that sproper time> (Ref 20) is determined by

$$d\tau = \sqrt{1 - \beta^2} dt$$
. (6-8)

Generally speaking, physical phenomena on the other hyper surface must be present. For instance, we can think of < the first hyper surface >, onto which (dydzdu) x axis is orthogonal, and where the role of x is replaced by that on the zeroth (Ordinary Physical Space), (Ref 14.15). On that plane the history of a person is observed along t axis which corresponds with x axis on the zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space) as shown in Fig. 2.

(See the corresponding leaf.)

Proper time of a mass may easily be found to have the form

$$d\tau' = \sqrt{1 - c^{2} \left(\frac{dt}{dx}\right)^{2}} \cdot \frac{dx}{c} , \qquad (6-9)$$

$$= \sqrt{1 - \left(\frac{C}{V}\right)^{2}} \cdot \frac{dx}{c} , \qquad (6-10)$$

if we replace dt by dx in (6-8). We have emphasized that V is anything but inverse of velocity by explicitely writing as $\frac{dt}{dx}$.

(6-3-2) Lorentz Transformation on the First Hyper Surface (Super signal Lorentz Transformation)

Thus, (6-10) is physically meaningfal only to C < V and Lorentz factor becomes $\gamma' = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1-(\frac{C}{V})^2}}$,



corresponding with x axis on the zeroth hyper surface (ordinary physical

(6-3-2) Lorentz Transformation on the First Hyper Surface (Super Signal Lorentz Transformation)

We namely derive Lorentz transformation on that plane by replacing the role of t by that of x, such that

$$t' = (t - \frac{x}{V}) / \sqrt{1 - (\frac{c}{V})^{2}} = (t - \frac{dt}{dx} \cdot x) / \sqrt{1 - (\frac{cdt}{dx})^{2}}$$

$$z' = z, \qquad y' = y,$$

$$x' = (x - \frac{c^{2}t}{V}) / \sqrt{1 - (\frac{c}{V})^{2}} = (x - c^{2}t \cdot \frac{dt}{dx}) / \sqrt{1 - (\frac{cdt}{dx})^{2}}$$

$$(6 - 11)$$

which is physically meaningful only when a mass is super signal. We also verify that $x^{'2}+y^{'2}+z^{'2}+c^2$ $t^{'2}=x^2+y^2+z^2-c^2$ $t^2=constant$. We have emphatically remarked the same fact as in (6-9) by expressing $V=\frac{d\,x}{d\,t}$, explicitely. <The first hyper surface> is nothing but the plane on which super signal phenomena can be described. The component T^{1k} of energy momentum tensor has been the quantity which belongs to that plane.

$$(6-3-3)$$
 Hyper Energy

Energy is nothing but (c times) momentum along time on the zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space), such that

$$W = mc^{3} \frac{dt}{ds} = \pm mc^{3} \cdot \frac{dt}{c\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}dt}}$$
$$= \pm \frac{mc^{2}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}},$$

which has, in other terms, been (c times) momentum along normal onto that plane. We can therefore, define energy on the first hyper surface of

$$W = c p^{x} = mc \frac{d X}{d \tau} = mc^{2} / \sqrt{1 - (\frac{c}{v})^{2}}$$
. (6 + 12)

as (c times) momentum along that normal of x axis. This can be developed by Laurent expansion (Ref 22) as

$$= mc^{2} \left(1 + \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{c}{v} \right)^{2} + \dots \right), \qquad (6-13)$$

inside light cone (Ref 21).

Direct application of definition of energy on the zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space) to the first can not furnish a beautiful formula. (7-1) Potentials to Stress Tensor

§ 7 Multi-harmonic Equation

(7-1) Potentials to Stress Tensor

Equilibrium of internal force in three dimensional isotropic elastic medium reads (Ref 6)

$$\dot{o}_{k} f^{jk} = 0$$
, (7-1)

(contracted over k)

where f^{jk} strands for three dimensional stress tensor with

$$f^{jk} = f^{kj}$$

(j and $k = 1 \sim 3$).

They are associated with ordinary expression with

$$\sigma_{x} = f^{11}, \quad \sigma_{y} = f^{22}, \quad \sigma_{z} = f^{33},$$

$$\tau_{yz} = f^{23}, \quad \tau_{zx} = f^{31}, \quad \tau_{xy} = f^{12}. \quad (7-2)$$

We may take stress potential of φ^1 , φ^2 , and φ^3 (Ref 7) such that $f^{ij} = -(\partial_{\nu}^2 \varphi^m + \partial_{-}^2 \varphi^k)$

(j, k and m=1, 2 and 3, cyclic),

$$f^{jk} = \hat{\partial}_{j} \hat{\partial}_{k} \varphi^{m} \quad (j \neq k \neq m), \quad (7-3)$$

so that (7-1) may identically be satisfied, or

$$\sigma_{x} = -\left(\frac{\partial^{2} \varphi^{3}}{\partial y^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2} \varphi^{2}}{\partial z^{2}}\right).$$

$$\sigma_{y} = -\left(\frac{\partial^{2} \varphi^{1}}{\partial z^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2} \varphi^{3}}{\partial x^{2}}\right),$$

$$\sigma_z = -\left(\frac{-\hat{\partial}^2 \varphi^2}{\hat{\partial} x^2} + \frac{-\hat{\partial}^2 \varphi^1}{\hat{\partial} y^2}\right).$$

$$\tau_{yz} = \frac{\partial^2 \varphi^1}{\partial y \partial z}.$$

$$\tau_{zx} = \frac{\partial^2 \varphi^2}{\partial z \partial x},$$

$$\tau_{xy} = \frac{-\hat{\partial}^2 \varphi^3}{\partial x \partial y} \circ -78 - (7-4)$$

(7-1) Potentials to Stress Tensor

On the other hand, stress potential is associated with displacement potential by the relation of

$$\varphi^{\text{m}}(\overrightarrow{r}) = G \left[\Psi^{\text{j}}(\overrightarrow{r}) + \Psi^{\text{k}}(\overrightarrow{r}) \right] + X \left(x^{\text{m}} \right), \quad (7-7)$$

in recourse to fundamental Eqn. of elasticity of

$$f^{jk} = G(\partial_j e^k + \partial_k e^j), (j \neq k)$$
 (7-6)

if we take displacement potential Ψ of

$$\Psi = (\Psi^1, \Psi^2, \Psi^3)$$

with $e = (\partial_1 \Psi^1 \quad \partial_2 \Psi^2 \quad \partial_3 \Psi^3).$ (7-5)

$$e = (e^1, e^2, e^3)$$
 and $2G = mE/(m+1)$

mean displacement and modulus of shearing elasticity. respectively. m and E are Poisson's number and modulus of longitudinal elasticity, respectively, with

$$r = (x^1, x^2, x^3).$$

The function $X(x^m)$ only depends upon x^m . We shall suppose that $\Psi^j \to 0$,

when
$$r \to \pm \infty$$
. Then, $X(x^m) \equiv 0$.

We accordingly obtain

namely
$$2 \oplus \Psi^j = \varphi^k + \varphi^m - \varphi^j$$
, $2 \oplus \Psi^1 = \varphi^2 + \varphi^3 - \varphi^1$, $2 \oplus \Psi^2 = \varphi^3 + \varphi^1 - \varphi^2$, $2 \oplus \Psi^3 = \varphi^1 + \varphi^2 - \varphi^3$. (7-8)

(7-2) Tri-harmonic Stress Function

Putting (7-8) into fundamental Eqn. of elasticity of

$$\varepsilon^{\, j} = \partial_{\, j} \, e^{\, j} \! = \frac{1}{-E}$$
 ($\sigma^{\, j} - \frac{\sigma^{\, k} \! + \sigma^{\, m}}{m}$),

(not contracted over k)

(7-2) Tri-harmonic Stress Function

we obtain a secular Eqn. of

$$\begin{pmatrix} \partial_{1}^{2} + \Delta / m, & - (\partial_{3}^{2} + \partial_{1}^{2}), & - (\partial_{1}^{2} + \partial_{2}^{2}) \\ - (\partial_{2}^{2} + \partial_{3}^{2}), & \partial_{2}^{2} + \Delta / m, & - (\partial_{1}^{2} + \partial_{2}^{2}) \\ - (\partial_{2}^{2} + \partial_{3}^{2}), & - (\partial_{3}^{2} + \partial_{1}^{2}), & \partial_{3}^{2} + \Delta / m \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} \varphi^{1} \\ \varphi^{2} \\ \varphi^{3} \end{pmatrix} = 0.$$

We namely derive

$$\frac{(m+1)(1-m^2)}{m^3} \quad A^3 \quad \varphi^j = 0. \quad (7-10)$$

$$(j=1, 2 \text{ and } 3),$$

which leads us to

$$\left(\frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial y^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial z^{2}}\right)^{3} \varphi^{j} = 0. \qquad (7-11)$$

except in the case where

$$m = 1$$

(7-11) can be rearranged in the form of.

$$\left(\frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial x^{6}} + \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial y^{6}} + \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial z^{6}} + 3 \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial x^{4} \partial y^{2}} + 3 \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial x^{2} \partial z^{4}}\right)$$

$$+ 3 \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial x^{2} \partial y^{4}} + 6 \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial x^{2} \partial y^{2} \partial z^{2}} + 3 \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial x^{2} \partial z^{4}}$$

$$+ 3 \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial y^{4} 2 z^{2}} + 3 \frac{\partial^{6}}{\partial y^{2} \partial z^{4}}) \varphi^{1} = 0. \qquad (7 - 12)$$

Which is nothing but three dimensional extension of Airy's bi-harmonics (partial differential Eqn. of the fourth order) (Ref 8) and can, therefore, be called Tri-harmonic Eqn. (that of the sixth order). There are six unknowns of f^{ix} and as many Eqn. of (7-1) and (7-11). Stress components can uniquely be determined by chosing three independent solutions of (7-11). Plane harmonics has the single potential. Three canponents of potential are, however, necessary in the theory of three dimensional elasticity, according to which partial differential Eqn. of the sixth order appears.

(7-3) Elasticity of Electromagnetic Ether

(7-3) Elasticity of Electromagnetic Ether

Multi-harmonics of the sixth order is found to appear in the former section to six components of stress and shearing stress. There are, however, sixteen components of tensor of internal force in Minkowskean space-time. In this case. fundamental Eqn. also enjoys higher order since components of stress potential increase. Preceding the examination of that Eqn. we must reveal elasticity along (axis of) time. Let two magnetic charges with opposite sign and bound with magnetic lines of force be present in electromagnetic space governed by Maxwellean Eon. That lines of force would shrink longitudinally and elongate laterally. Let two electric charges with the identical sign and bound with electric lines of force further be present. They are repelled each other, and that lines of force would elongate longitudinally and shrink laterally. This is the so-called elasticity of background ether of electromagnetic field. There, however, arises a very puzzling question

- (Q): What is the difference between elasticity with respect to magnetic field and that to electric? Three dimensional elasticity will be sufficient with the former only. The answer would be furnished by
- (A): Magnetic elasticity has been only spatial, electric elasticity, however, implies that of ether along time. because magnetic fields are spatial components of electromagnetic tensor, while electric those concerned with time. We may, therefore, introduce modulus of longitudinal elasticity per unit volume of hyper seerface by

ticity per unit volume of hyper seerface by
$$\hat{\sigma}_{j}\; \text{e}^{j} = \epsilon^{j} = \frac{1}{\text{E}}\; (\; f^{ij} - \frac{f^{kk} + f^{mn} + f^{nn}}{m})$$

(not contracted over j), (7-13)

where f^{jk} stands for k-th component of stress upon \langle the j-th hyper surface \rangle . ϵ^j are strains in x^j sense. The latter terms mean lateral contribution of f^{kk} , f^{mm} and f^{nn} .

$$e = (e^1, e^2, e^3, e^4)$$

(7-3)Elasticity of Electromagnetic Ether

derote space-time displacement. We also derive fundamental Eqn. on space-time elasticity three Eqn. (,) **¼** k, (7-15) $f^{jk} = G (\partial_j e^k + \partial_k e^j)$

if we perform observations with co-ordinate fixed upon electric lines of force, where

stands for modulus of shearing elasticity upor hyper surfaces. Thirdly we introduce (9 : ... L) $2G = \frac{mE}{m+1}$ G of,

(7-17) $\mathbf{e} = (\partial_1 \, \Psi^1 \,,\; \partial_2 \, \Psi^2 \,,\; \partial_3 \, \Psi^3 \,,\; \partial_4 \, \Psi^4 \,).$ ру $\Psi = (\Psi^1 , \ \Psi^2 , \ \Psi^3 , \ \Psi^4) \ ,$ displacement potential of

On the other hand, we define stress potential $arphi^{
m jk}$ (six components) by

(7-19) $f^{\,3j} = -\,\left(\,\partial_k^2\,\,\phi^{mn} + \partial_m^2\,\,\phi^{nk} + \partial_n^2\,\,\phi^{mk}\,\right)\,\,,$

 $f^{\,jk}\!=\!\hat{\partial}_{j}\;\partial_{k}\;\varphi^{m}\;(\;j\!\neq\!k\!\neq\!m\!\neq\!n\,)$

so that equilibrium of stress of,

一 86 一

 $\partial_{\mathbf{k}} \mathbf{f}^{\,\mathrm{jk}} = 0$

(7-18)

Elliminating Ψ with (7-13) when no volumetric (four dimensional) force is present (7-17) and (7-19), we obtain a secular Eqn. of

. \phi^41 φ 12 l · \psi^43 | φ^{31} b(-d)-mca a(□-d)-mbc a(□-c)-mdb (a+p)(c+q) b(□−c)—mda -m(a+b)² $b(\Box -a)-mdc$. (c+a)(b+d), a(□-d)-mbc, c (□--q).-mab, a (□-p)-mcd, c(--p)-mda, $-m(c+a)^2$, c(□-a)--m bd, (d+b)(c+a), $c(\square-b)-mda$, $c(\square-a)-mab$, b(□--c)-mda, (a+b)(c+d), b(□-d)-mca, (d+a)(b+c), (b+c)(d+a), $b(\square -a)-mcd$, $c(\square -a)-mbd$, $-m(b+c)^2$, a(□--p)--mca, d(□-a)-mbc, $d(\square-a)-mbc$, $-m(c+d)^2$, d(□-c)-mab, $-m(d+b)^2$, a(0-p)-mcd, a (0-c)-m bd, d(□-c)-mab, d(□-b)-mca, $-m(d+a)^2$,

anda+b+c+d=0, $=\partial_1^2$

with

 $c = \partial_3^2$ $b = \partial_2^2$,

and

(7-21)(det β) $\varphi^{jk} = 0$, We further derive

(a+b)(c+d); b(□-c)-mda, rearranging it so that it may be symmetrical, where $a(\Box-d)-mbc$, $b(\Box-d)-mca$, $-m(a+b)^2$,

a(--c)-m bd, (b+c)(d+a), d(□-b)-mca, a(U-p)-mcd, (d+b)(c+a), b(□-a)-mcå, c(□-b)-mda, c(□-a)~mbd, c(□-d)-mab, $-m(b+c)^2$, c(U-d)-mab, a(□-d)-mbc, -m(c+a)², (a+b)(c+d), b(□ -d)-mca,

d(□-c)-mab, d(□ a)∵mbc, $d(\Box -a)$ -mbc, $-m(d+b)^2$, —m(c+à)², b(□-a)-mdc. c(□--a)--mbd, b(□-c)-mda, (c+a)(d+b), c([]-b)-mda,

 $\mathscr{A} =$

d([1-c)-mab, -m(d+a)2 $(a(\Box-c)-mdb, a(\Box-b)-mcd, (d+a)(b+c), d(\Box-b)-mca,$

 $eta^{jk} = eta^{kj}$ with 27) , det eta finally loads us to a beautiful relation of

(7-22)8 (m+1) 5 (m-2) (∂_1 ∂_2 ∂_3 ∂_4) 4 [4 $\varphi^{^{jk}} = 0$,

after some complicated arithmeties presented in appendix.

It naturally holds that 0<m, and we obtain

(7-23) $\square^4 \ (\partial_1 \partial_2 \partial_3 \partial_4)^4 \ \varphi^{3k} = 0 \, ,$

stress that The factor of differentiations of $(\partial_1\partial_2\partial_3\partial_4)^4$ can be taken off if we suppose vanishes at (four dimensionally) infinity. We finally arrive at

四十2.

for

(7 - 24) $\Box^4 \varphi^{jk} (X) = 0 ,$ $A^4 \varphi^{jk} (X, y, Z) = 0.$ in which static field is described by

and a further extension of tri-harmonic 27) This is called Tetra-harmonic Eqn. (Ref. Eqn. of

0 Ç N

-88

(7-4) Explicit Representation of Components of Energy Tensor

We first start from Airy's bi-harmonic Eqn. of

$$\left(\frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial y^{2}}\right)^{2} \varphi(x, y) = 0, \tag{A}$$

which is secondly extended into tri-harmonic Eqn. of.

$$\left(\frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial y^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial z^{2}}\right)^{3} \varphi^{\sharp} (x, y, z) = 0.$$
 (B)

(B) has further been generalized into tetra-harmonic of,

$$\left(\frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}} + \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial z^{2}} - \frac{1}{c^{2}} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial z^{2}}\right)^{4} \varphi^{\sharp k} (\times = 0,$$
 (C)

which are interesting processes.

(7-4) Explicit Representation of Components of Energy Tensor

A particular solution to (7-25) in static Maxwellean field of stress is given by $\varphi^{jk}(x,y,z)=AR^5$, (7-27) with $R^2=x^2+y^2+z^2$, by solving

$$\left(\frac{1}{R^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial R} \left(R^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial R}\right)\right)^4 \varphi^{jk} \left(x, y, z\right) = 0.$$
 (7-26)

in recourse to

$$\Delta = \frac{1}{\mathbb{R}^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial \mathbb{R}} (\mathbb{R}^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial \mathbb{R}}) - \frac{L^2}{\mathbb{R}^2}.$$

where L^2 stands for axial angular momentum operator of

$$L^{2} = -\frac{1}{\sin \varphi} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left(\sin \varphi \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \right) - \frac{1}{\sin^{2} \varphi} \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial \Psi^{2}} ,$$

with

 $_{
m X}={
m R}\sin\,arphi\cosarphi$,

 ${
m y}={
m R}\sinarphi\sinarphi$,

 $z = R \cos \varphi$.

A is normalization constant. Elementary solutions are generally determined by

$$\varphi_{\text{mnpq}}^{\text{jk}} = A \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \right)^{\text{m}} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial y} \right)^{\text{r}} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right)^{\text{p}} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial u} \right)^{\text{q}} \mathbb{R}^{5}$$
 (7-28)

(7-4) Explicit Representation of Components of Energy Tensor

We shall take φ^{mn} to be $\varphi^{mn} = A (\partial_m^6 + \partial_m^6) R^5$.

Then, explicit representations of energy momentum tensor are furnished by

$$T^{jk} = f^{jk} = A \partial_j \partial_k (\partial_m^6 + \partial_n^6) R^5$$
,

$$\mathsf{T}^{\mathtt{j}\mathtt{j}} = \mathsf{f}^{\mathtt{j}\mathtt{j}} = - \, \mathsf{A} \, (\, \partial_{\mathtt{k}}^{\,2} \, (\, \partial_{\mathtt{m}}^{\,6} + \partial_{\mathtt{n}}^{\,6} \,) \, + \partial_{\mathtt{m}}^{\,2} \, (\, \partial_{\mathtt{n}}^{\,6} + \partial_{\mathtt{k}}^{\,6} \,) \, + \partial_{\mathtt{n}}^{\,2} \, (\, \partial_{\mathtt{m}}^{\,6} + \partial_{\mathtt{k}}^{\,6} \,) \,) \, \mathsf{R}^{5}$$

which leads us to those of stress (energy) tensor of, (7-29)

$$T^{11} = -45 \text{ A} \left(4 / \text{R}^3 - (17 \text{ x}^2 + 6 \text{ y}^2 + 17 \text{ z}^2) / \text{R}^5 + (17 \text{ x}^4 + 25 \text{ y}^2) \right)$$

$$\times$$
 ($z^2 + x^2$) + 20 z^2 $x^2 + 17$ z^4]/R⁷ + 7 (2 (2 $x^2 + 10$ y^2

$$+ 5 z^{2}) z^{2}x^{2} - y^{2} (z^{4} + x^{4}) - 2 z^{2}x^{2} \times (z^{2} + x^{2}))/R^{9}$$

$$+63z^2x^2(2z^2x^2+y^2(z^2+x^2))/R^{11}$$
,

$$T^{22} = -45 A \{ 4/R^3 - (17 y^2 + 6 z^2 + 17 x^2)/R^5 + (17 y^4 + 25 z^2)$$

$$\times$$
 ($x^2 + y^2$) + 20 $x^2y^2 + 17x^4$) $\angle R^7 + 7(2(2y^2 + 10z^2)$

$$+5 x^{2}) x^{2}y^{2} - z^{2} (x^{4} + y^{4}) - 2 x^{2}y^{2} \times (x^{2} + y^{2})) / R^{9}$$

$$+63 x^2 y^2 (2 x^2 y^2 + z^2 (x^2 + y^2)) / R^{11}$$
,

$$T^{33} = f^{33} = -45A \left(4/R^3 - (17z^2 + 6x^2 + 17y^2)/R^5 + (17z^4) \right)$$

$$+25 x^{2} (y^{2}+z^{2}) +20 y^{2} z^{2} +17 y^{4})/R^{7} +7(2(2z^{2}+10 x^{2}$$

$$+5 y^{2}) y^{2} z^{2} - x^{2} (y^{4} + z^{4}) - 2 y^{2} z^{2} \times (y^{2} + z^{2})) / R^{9}$$

$$+63 y^2 z^2 (2 y^2 z^2 + x^2 (y^2 + z^2)) / R^{11}$$
,

$$T^{44} = f^{44} = -45 \text{ A} \left\{ -28 / \text{R}^3 + 2 \left[17 \left(x^4 + y^4 + z^4 \right) + 35 \left(y^2 z^2 \right) \right] \right\}$$

$$+z^{2}z^{2}+x^{2}y^{2})$$
)/ $R^{7}+7$ (($y^{2}z^{4}+z^{2}x^{4}+x^{2}y^{4}$)+78 $x^{2}y^{2}z^{2}$

$$+7 (y^4z^2+z^4x^2+x^4y^2))/R^9+126 (y^4z^4+z^4x^4+x^4y^4)$$

$$\mathbb{Z}^{11}$$
 ,

$$T^{23} (=T^{32}) = f^{23} (=f^{32}) = -\frac{45 \text{Ayz}}{\text{R}^7} \times \{5 (y^2 + z^2) - 2 x^2\}$$

$$- (63 \times^{4} / \mathbb{R}^{4})(y^{2} + z^{2}))$$
,

 $\begin{array}{cccc} (\,7-4\,) & Explicit & Representation & of & Components \\ & of & Energy & Tensor \end{array}$

$$T^{31} (= T^{13}) = f^{31} (= f^{13}) = - (45 \text{ Azx/R}^7) \times \{12 \text{ R}^2 - 5 (3 (z^2 + x^2) - 8 y^2) - (14 y^2 / R^2) \times (5 (z^2 + x^2) - 2 y^2) - (63 y^4 / R^4) (z^2 + x^2) \},$$

$$T^{12} (= T^{21}) = f^{12} (= f^{21}) = - (45 \text{ Axy/R}^7) \times \{12 \text{ R}^2 - 5 (3 (x^2 + y^2) - 8 z^2) - (14 z^2/\text{R}^2) (5 (x^2 + y^2) - 2 z^2) - (63 z^4 / \text{R}^4) (x^2 + y^2)\} ,$$

and the remainings of

$$T^{41} (=T^{14}) = f^{41} (=f^{14}) = T^{42} (=T^{24}) = f^{42} (=f^{24}) = T^{43} (=T^{34})$$

= $f^{43} (=f^{34}) = 0$ (Ref. 28).

Each of the components of Maxwellean stress is identical with that of the corresponding energy momentum tensor.

§ 8 Loss of Weight

(8-1) Energy Density of G-field

Stress energy of gravitation of,

$$W = -\frac{g^2}{8\pi k} , \qquad (8-1)$$

is contained in unit volume of the zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space) in Riemannean space (Ref. 44) near a planet (Ref. 40).

It particularly reduces to

$$\approx$$
 -5.4 × 10¹¹ ergs/cm² (8 - 2)

upon the surface of the Earth since

$$g - 980$$
 cm/sec 2

which is about identical with stress one $(-\frac{\mathbb{E}^2}{8\pi\,\mathrm{k}})$ of electric field of

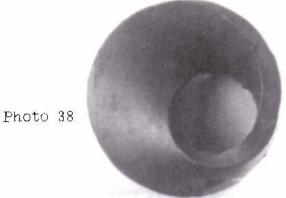
$$E=8.8\times10^8~V_{cm}$$
 ,

and is about ten thousand times ordinary stress energy of magnetization.

This is prosent not only at the palace but also at the old Black Joe's cabin, and can become energy source which is more general than that with Nuclear Fusion.

(8-2) Moebius Wound

We shall firstly translate Moebius Band into electric device. The following drawing shows Mobius wound. We shall secondly make a trourus of Moebius wound, which forms Klein Bottle (the following photo).



The next photo shows Moebius Band (educational model, respectively). -96 -

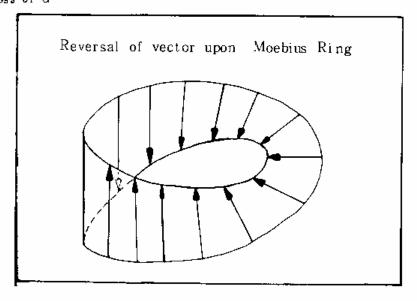


Fig. 92

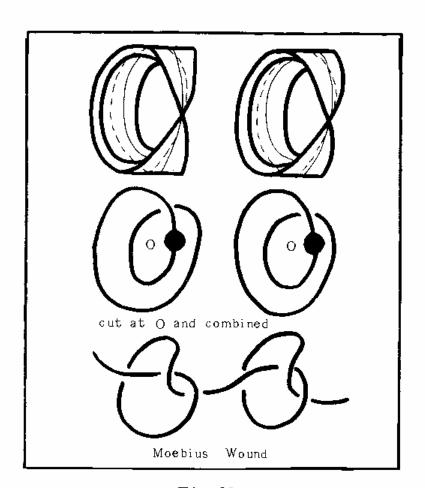
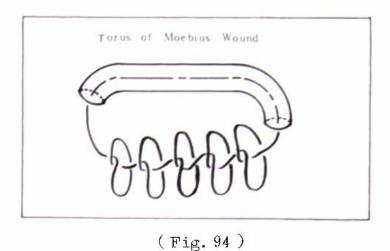


Fig. 93



(Photo 39)

(8-3) Loss of G

We shall feed electric current to Moebius Coil as in the following Fig. Then, Klein Bottle (torus coil) loses weight as on the following table. Experimental specifications are as

(8-4) Return of History

Ammono (1)(1)	O we ma
Ampere (DC)	Grams
2	- 0. 0 5 9
3	0. 123
4	0. 169
5	- 0. 2 1 3
6	- 0. 2 9 1

follows/torus coil/17 turns of Moebius wound/own weight of the coil/about 30 gr//power supply/regulated (NPS 151D/Dendy)/Balaner/Ex 200N (200 gr Max and resolution of 0.001 gr) (digital).

If we feed about 620 amperes

by superconduction, loss of g exceeds the own weight, leviting.

(8-4) Return of History

As tachyon is super signal, it catches past signal. Then, time reverses. The system returns a history (falling path by ${\bf g}$), being repelled by ${\bf g}$ and attaining loss of ${\bf g}$.



(Photo 40)

That is to say, we find that tachyon upon the first hyper seerface goes out onto the zeroth (physical space).

For example, the following photo shows $-0.657\,\mathrm{gr}$ of loss. The greater the current, the more the loss.

It attains $-2.18\,\mathrm{gr}$ as the next photo shows when we feed

(8-4) Return of History

60A DC to a Moebius coil of 3 turns.



(Photo 41)

Falling mass attains/

$$s = -\frac{9}{2}(2)^2 = -1.960$$
 cm

at/

$$t = 2$$
 second,

while does

$$s = -1.960 + \frac{9}{2} \times 1^2 = -1,470 \text{ cm}$$
 at $t = 3$

after timereversal of /

$$t=2$$
 second.

Fachyon of 2c attains

at/

$$t = 10$$
 second

while signal does

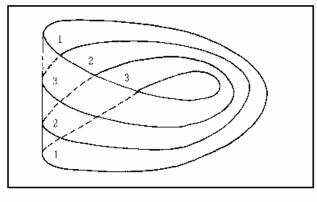
$$\ell = 10 \,\mathrm{c}$$
 .

That tachyon catches a signal of /

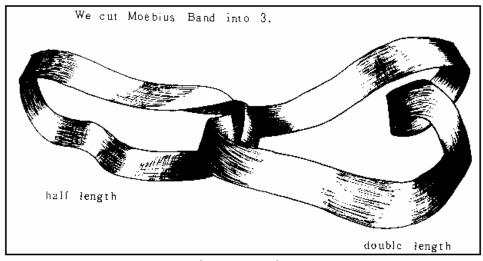
$$t = -10$$
 second,

resulting in time reversal of this system.

Mass is repelled by g, resulting in loss of weight.



(Fig. 95)



(Fig. 96)

Cutting Moebius Strip into 3, we label 1, 2 and 3. The 1 continues onto the 3, the 2 onto itself and the 3 onto the 1. As shown in the following figure, we have 2 strips.

The one is half another. Wave with the velocity of c is on the longer strip, that with the velocity of 2c cannot but be on the short. This reason is why tachyon flows in Moebius Strip (or Moebius wound coil).

(8-5) Growth of State Momentum under G-Deceleration

Four momentum of the atoms of Barium Strontium Titanate or Ferroxplana (or Ferrite) grows under circularly polarized

(8-5) Growth of State Momentum under G-Deceleration electromagnetic field of (4-8) in recourse to (5-4) such that

$$\frac{dp}{dt} = \frac{mc}{mc} \frac{\frac{dp}{d\tau}}{\frac{dt}{d\tau}} = \frac{mc}{q\tau} \frac{\frac{dp}{d\tau}}{q\tau}$$

$$= \frac{\text{mca} \left[2d^2\cos d\tau + (a^2 - d^2) \cot^2 \right]}{(a^2 + b^2 + d^2) \cot^2 - b^2\cos d\tau}$$

$$= \frac{\text{mea} \left((a^2 - d^2) + 2d^2 \cos d\tau \operatorname{secha} \tau \right)}{(a^2 + b^2 + d^2) - b^2 \cos d\tau \operatorname{secha} \tau}$$

$$a^{2}-d^{2}$$

$$\rightarrow \frac{}{a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}} \times mg (\tau \rightarrow \infty), \qquad (8-26)$$

which is invariant under positive value of Q(o). We take Q(o) to be positive since negative Q(o) furnishes negative growth of total energy and, therefore, provokes pair annihilation with ambient atmosphere and it becomes dangerous. The frequency condition is prescribed by

$$\alpha H_0 + \Omega < 0 , \qquad (8-27)$$

in which α , H_0 and Ω are coupling constant, vertical magnetic field (static) and rotation frequency of electric field (of Nuclear Electric Resonance), respectively. They are stated of in the fifth chapter. Resultant state four momentum of Barium Strontium Titanate and Ferroxplana (or Ferrite) can be described by (5-1), in which the growth of the third component of resultant state four momentum is determined by

$$\frac{d\mathbf{P}^{2}}{dt} \rightarrow \frac{a^{2}-d^{2}}{a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}} \cdot \mu g \quad (\tau \rightarrow \infty) \quad (8-28)$$

(8-5) Growth of State Momentum under G-Deceleration

 μ stands for reduced mass of ferroxplana (or ferrite) m and Barium Strontium Titanate m, such that

$$\mu = \frac{m_1 m_2}{m_1 + m_2} . \tag{8-29}$$

They occupy different positions upon the zeroth hyper surface (physical space) and form reduced mass, on which we stated in appendix (A-4). Growth of momentum reduces to that of current such that

$$\alpha \frac{dP^3}{dt} = \frac{e}{mc} \frac{d}{dt} \left(m \frac{dZ}{d\tau} \right)$$

$$= \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{e}{c} \frac{dZ}{d\tau} \right) = \frac{1}{c} \times \frac{dI^3}{dt} , \qquad (8-30)$$

to the single charged particle, where I means the third component of current. Thus, we reasonably regard growth of generalized current to be,

$$\circ \alpha \frac{dP^3}{dt} = \frac{di^3}{dt}$$
(8-31)

to generalized flux of state density with coupling constant

$$\alpha$$
 of electromagnetic interaction. We namely derive
$$\frac{\text{di}^3}{\text{dt}} = \frac{\mu \alpha g}{g} \times \frac{\text{a}^2 - \text{d}^2}{\text{a}^2 + \text{b}^2 + \text{d}^2} \ (\tau \to \infty) \ , \tag{8-32}$$

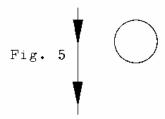
in recourse to (8-28), which is nothing but growth of quantum current with G-deceleration. On the other hand, induction law of Faraday's is given by,

$$\Psi = -\frac{L}{c^2} \times \frac{di^3}{dt} \quad (\text{Ref. 46}) .$$

Electric potential across the inductor coupled with mutual inductance L to vertical infinite line (the line along

(8-5) Growth of State Momentum under G-Deceleration regulated current of P³) becomes

$$\Psi = -\frac{\alpha \, \text{L} \, \mu \, \text{g}}{\text{g}' \, \text{c}^2} \cdot \frac{\text{a}^2 - \text{d}^2}{\text{a}^2 + \text{b}^2 + \text{d}^2} \quad . \tag{8-33}$$



(Faraday's induction is done upon a circle coupled with mutual inductance L to vertical quantum current)

$$\frac{a^2-d^2}{a^2+b^2+c^2}\approx -1$$

holds since

$$a = \frac{g}{c} \ll 1$$

is so small, and we can technologically and easily realize $|b| \ll |d| \cdot$

We finally obtain

$$\Psi = -\frac{\alpha L \mu g}{g'c} \text{ (1b) } \ll \text{ (8-34)}$$

owing to (8-33).

(8-6) Thermodynamical and Statistical Probability

Orientation of four momentum of an atom in space—time can be split into those of axial angular momentum and polar on the zeroth hyper surface (physical space). Then, orientation of a pair of angular momenta(axial one and polar) X and 9 owns four degrees of freedom in general, but they are orthogonal such that

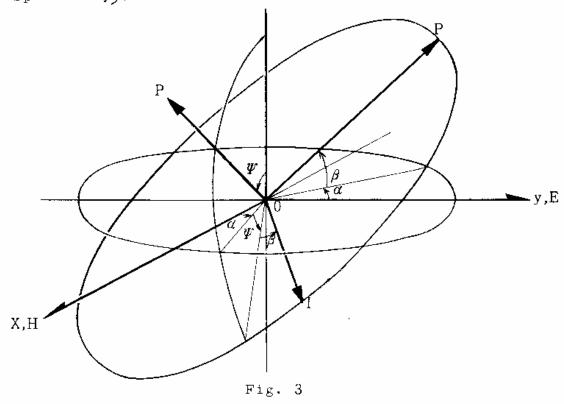
$$x \cdot y = y \cdot x = 0$$
 (8-35)

Three parameters are, therefore, necessary.

We verified orthogonality with reference to the commutation relations of (4-4).

Let lpha,eta and Ψ be Eulerian angles (in Fig.3) when magnetic

(8-6) Thermodynamical and Statistical Probability field and electric (those of circularly polarized electromagnetic field of (4-8) are orthgonal are x-axis and y, respectively).



(Eulerian angles formed by axial angular momentum and polar. See the right leaf.)

Vector producted vector $\mathbb{X} \times \mathbb{A}$ of a pair of angular momenta has been thought to form the angle Ψ with Z axis. Magnetic field and axial angular momentum \mathbb{X} forms the angle of

$$\cos \theta = \cos \alpha \cos \Psi \cos \beta - \sin \alpha \times \sin \beta$$
 ,

while electric field and polar one do that of,

$$\cos \varphi = -\sin \alpha \cos \Psi \sin \beta + \cos \alpha \cos \beta$$
.

Our Boltzmannean factor becomes

$$\frac{1}{k T \gamma} \left\{ (\text{I 1HI } \cos \alpha \cos \beta + \text{P 1EI } \times \sin \alpha \sin \beta) \cos \Psi \right.$$

$$- (\text{I 1HI } \times \sin \alpha \sin \beta - \text{PIEI } \cos \alpha \cos \beta) \right\},$$

where I = α | \times I , and P = α | \times I ,

Lorentz factor having appeared since Hamiltonian (energy) is given in recourse to (3-13). Performing transformation of,

$$\alpha + \beta = u$$

and $\alpha - \beta = v$, and with reference to integral expressions of modified Bessel function of the lowest order, we find statistical and thermodynamical probability Z of an atom (Also see the appendix (A-7)) of,

$$z = \frac{\int_{0}^{\pi} I_{0} \left(a(\cos \Psi + 1)\right) I_{0} \left(b(\cos \Psi - 1)\right) \times \sin \Psi \cos \Psi d\Psi}{\int_{0}^{\pi} I_{0} \left(a(\cos \Psi + 1)\right) I_{0} \left(b(\cos \Psi - 1)\right) \times \sin \Psi d\Psi}$$

(8-6) Thermodynamical and Statistical Probability in which a and b stand for a pair of Boltzmannean factor of

$$a = \frac{I \mid H \mid}{kT} \tag{8-37}$$

and

$$b = \frac{P \mid E \mid}{k \cdot T} , \qquad (8-38)$$

and I_0 (Z) in integrand for modified Bessel function of the lowest order, respectively. Amplitudes of axial angular momentum and polar are determined by

$$|X| = \sqrt{L(L+1)} \hbar$$
,
 $|S| = \sqrt{n^2 - 1 - L(L+1)} \hbar$ (2-19)

in recourse to ordinary spherical harmonics and ultra spherical harmonics of (2-17), respectively.

(8-7) Locking Magnetic Field

Statistical and thermodynamical probability obtained in the former section is so small to our higest electromagnetic field that we may not manufacture < Möbius Generator (Quantum G-generator). We shall proceed to locking magnetic field in order to oure the difficulty. Circulation of spin density line of force is generated such that

$$y_{i} = \frac{P_{3} Z}{r^{2}}$$
 (8-41)

(circulation of spin density line of force) around momentum flux in recourse to spin induction law of (1-19) by the third component of vector state momentum (See the appendix of (A-3)), where \mathbf{X}_S stands for circumferential component along a circle of radius \mathbf{r} (in Fig. 4).

Boltzmannean factor becomes

$$\exp \beta = \exp \frac{\alpha x_{\rm S} h \sqrt{1 - \beta^2}}{kT}$$
 (8-42)

(8-7) Locking Magnetic Field

when real of torus magnetic field ih is applied along this circulation, in which \mathcal{H}_S means the value to unity degree of freedom. Lorentz factor appears since the relation of (3-10) is present between energy and Lorentz scalar H.

Orientation of the third component of vector state momentum can be evaluated by

$$P^{\prime^3}(\tau) = P^3(\tau) L(\beta) , \qquad (8-43)$$

where $L(\beta)$ is the so-called Langevin function. We namely define in order that $P^{(3)}(\tau)$ may take a maximal value $P^{(3)}(\tau)$ in the limit for h to be infinity. We have applied statistics of paramagnetism (Ref. 48) to the theory since \mathcal{K}_S is present outside momentum pillar although Barium Strontium Titanate and Ferrite are ferroelectrics and ferromagnetic subtance, respectively. We have a philosophy that spin density is determined by momentum density while the latter by former, respectively, namely by

rot
$$W = 4\pi p$$
 . (8-45)

What we arrange spin by magnetic field, we do momentum. This effect can experimentally be verified.

Induced electric potential is determined by

$$\Psi = -\frac{\alpha \, \mathrm{L} \, \mu \, \mathrm{g}}{\mathrm{g}' \mathrm{c}} \, \mathrm{L}(\beta) \quad , \tag{8-46}$$

when we take statistical thermodynamics into consideration in recourse to (8-43) and with reference to

rse to
$$(8-43)$$
 and
$$\frac{dP^{3}}{dt} = \frac{dP^{3}}{dt}L(\beta).$$

Langevin function attains $L(\beta) \approx 0.99$ to

$$\beta = 100$$
 ,

and does unity to $oldsymbol{eta}
ightarrow \infty$. We must have

for sufficient induction obtained. On the other hand, it follows that

$$\beta = \frac{\alpha F^{3}(\tau) Z \sqrt{1 - \beta^{2} h}}{k T}$$

in recourse to (8-41) and (8-42). We further derive

$$\beta = \frac{\alpha \text{mea} \left(2 \text{d sin } d\tau + \frac{\text{a}^2 - \text{d}^2}{\text{a}} \times \text{sha}\tau \right) \text{ Zh}}{\text{kTr}^2 \left(\left(\text{a}^2 + \text{b}^2 + \text{d}^2 \right) \text{cha}\tau - \text{b}^2 \cos d\tau \right)}$$

$$= \frac{c\alpha mZh \left(2d \sin d\tau \operatorname{sech} a\tau + \frac{a^2 - d^2}{a} \operatorname{th} a\tau \right)}{kTr^2 \left(a^2 + b^2 + d^2 - b^2 \cos d\tau \operatorname{sech} a\tau \right)}$$

$$\rightarrow \frac{c\alpha mZh}{kT r^2} \cdot \frac{a^2 - d^2}{a^2 + b^2 + d^2} (\tau \rightarrow \infty)$$
 (8-47)

[sechaau
ightarrow 0 , ($au
ightarrow \infty$)], when we take $\frac{1}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}} = \frac{\mathrm{d}t}{\mathrm{d}\tau} = \frac{Q(\tau)}{\mathrm{mc}}$

into consideration, (8-47) finally reduces to

$$\approx \frac{-cm\alpha Zh}{kTr^2}$$
, (8-48)

since a $\ll 1$, and |b| \ll |d| as stated in (8-34), while

$$z = \frac{ab}{3!} \tag{8-49}$$

to a and b of (8-37) and (8-38) and to the value of

$$\alpha$$
 | \Re | \approx α | \Re | \approx \Re | (a \ll 1 , b \ll 1) \Re \Re = Bohrmagneton.

termined by (2-19), and coupling constant of electromagnetic interaction α by

$$e/mc \approx -1.8 \times 10^{7}/gauss \cdot sec$$
.

We finally evaluate (8-48) with

$$\approx \frac{-\alpha \text{meabh}}{6 \text{kTr}^2} \tag{8-50}$$

which reduces to

$$100 \approx \frac{1.8 \times 10^{7} \times 10^{-24} \times 3 \times 10^{10} \text{abh}}{1.8 \times 300 \times (2.5)^{2}}$$
 (8-51)

(8-7) Locking Magnetic Field to the value of m (mass of an atom) $\approx 10^{-24} \, \mathrm{gr}$,

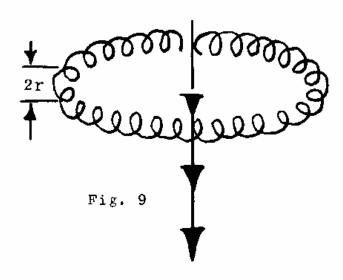
 $T=300\,^{\circ}K$ (room temperature) and when we use a locking coil of $2r=5\,\mathrm{cm}$ and bind circulation of spin with this magnetic field of the coil.

 $\rm E_i$ and $\rm H_i$ can not be so high as static (imaginary) magnetic field since they stand for the amplitudes of electromagnetic field with high frequency, and can we have reasonable value of $\rm E_i=3\times10^4~V/cm$ and $\rm H_i=10^2$ gauss, respectively? (8-52) We have taken $\rm E_i=\rm H_i$

(nill magnetic field) (C.G.S) into consideration. Orthogonal rotary magnetic field is induced owing to induction law of Faraday's to rotary electric field when we realize it with three spherical condensers (as stated later). We namely need a locking magnetic field of, ih $\approx 10^6$ i gauss, (8-53) with reference to (8-51). (8-53) must be applied to spin density line (in Fig.4). This magnetic field is realized by a toroidal Möbius coil. The imaginary current of, i $\approx 5.0 \times 10^6$ i Ampere (8-54)

can sufficiently furnish (8-53) although it may vary according to the size of coil. This current would be the key to Möbius generator.

(8-8) Output Electric Potential
Möbius generator operates when we put output coil as in Fig. 9.



(8-8) Output Electric Potential

(Output coil around momentum pillar. See the right.)

That electric potential becomes

$$\Psi = 6.0 \times 10^2 \, \mathrm{L}(\beta)$$
 esu

for μ in (8-46) to be μ = 100 gr, and L = $10^{78}\,\mathrm{H}$

$$= 10 \text{ cm} (CGS)$$

at the surface of the earth (g = 980 cm/sec² $\approx 10^3$ cm/sec²), which reduces to

$$\approx 1.8 \times 10^5 \,\text{V}$$
 (D.C.) (8-55)

to a locking magnetic field of (8-53), mamely to

$$L(\beta) \approx 99 \%$$
.

Mutual inductance between vertical infinite line and toroidal coil is determined by

$$L = 4\pi n (R - \sqrt{R^2 - r^2})$$
 (CGS),

as discussed in appendix (A-8), in which n, R and r mean the value in turns and radii of toroidal coil shown in Fig. 9.

$$L = 10^{-8} H \approx 10 \text{ cm}.$$

corresponds with those of

Our value of

$$n = 10$$
 turns,

R = 4 cm , and r = 1 cm , respectively, which has no core, but can't be greater, since stationary current of generator is so large.

(8-9) Output Power

We shall next proceed to output power of that generator. Flowing rate of energy from outer Riemannean space—time under geogravitational deceleration is stated by

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}\,\mathrm{w}}{\mathrm{d}\,\mathrm{t}} \to \mu\,\mathrm{g}\,\mathrm{c} \qquad (\tau \to \infty) \tag{8-56}$$

when we use μ in (8-29) to (5-5).

(8-28) is modulated also with $L(\beta)$ such that

$$\frac{d w}{d t} \longrightarrow \mu g c L(\beta) , \qquad (8-57)$$

when we look at the fundamental Egn. of (5-1) and with reference to

$$P'^{3}(\tau) = P^{3}(\tau) L(\beta)$$
 (8-58)

Statistical and thermodynamical probability has been taken

(8-9) Output Power

into consideration. It finally reduces to

$$\approx 100 \times 10^3 \times 3.0 \times 10^{10} \, \text{L}(\beta)$$
 ergs / sec.

$$\approx 3.0 \times 10^8 \, \text{L}(\beta) \, \text{W}$$

$$\approx 3.0 \times 10^5 \, L(\beta)$$
 kW

$$\approx 3.0 \times 10^5$$
 kw,

(8-59)

to the value of $\mu=100 \, {\rm gr}$ in (8-57), and with L(β) = 99 %, where ${\rm g} \approx 10^3 \, {\rm cm} \, / \, {\rm sec}^2$, (8-60)

is used at the surface of the earth, which becomes about a sixth at the lunar surface.

$$m_1 = m_2 = 200 gr$$

of Barium Strontium Titanate and Feroxplana (or Ferrite) have been used with reference to (8-29). This value would be reasonable with a locking coil of,

$$2 r = 5 cm$$
,

R = 4 cm

and r = 1 cm,

and output coil of the same order of size.

(8-10) Condenser Coil

We can feedback electric potential in order that we may obtain rotary electric field, when we set three coils as in Fig.10 with the same order of mutual inductance (with vertical infinite line) as output coil. That output electric potential becomes $\Psi \approx 1.8 \times 10^5 \, \mathrm{V}$ (D.C.)

with the same inductance of coil as output one.

(Three Coils as Feedback One and three spherical condenser.)

Mutual electric induction of condensers is determined by

$$Q_1 = -(Q_2 + Q_3)$$

$$\therefore$$
 $\mathbf{Q}_1+\mathbf{Q}_2+\mathbf{Q}_3=\mathbf{0}$,

when we feedback this electric potential with the circuit in Fig.11, to three spherical condensers in Barium Strontium Titanate, where $\mathbb{Q}_1,\mathbb{Q}_2$ and \mathbb{Q}_3 stand for charges of the indi-

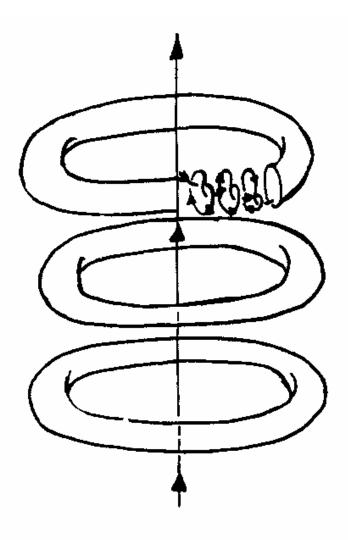
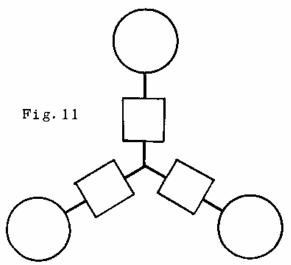


Fig. 10

(8-10) Condenser Coil

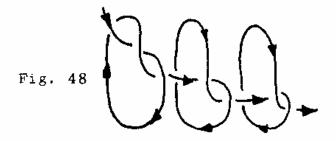
vidual condensers. It also follows

if we denote the capacitance of the same condensers with C_0 , and their electric potential with Ψ_1 , Ψ_2 and Ψ_3 , respectively. (8-61) is nothing but the condition of three phases current. It can, therefore, supply rotary electric field.



(Circuit diagram three condensers among coils and three spherical condensers.)

We shall call these coils star-conjunction condenser coil. They are formed with Kleinean Roll which is shown in Fig. 48.



(Kleinean Condenser Coils.)

(8-11) Feedback Locking Coil

We shall so finally proceed to locking coil that we may bind circulation of spin.

We can derive an imaginary requested locking current of (8-58) in recourse to (8-54) and (8-58) when we put Kleinean coils indicated in Fig. 47 and Picture 22 around growing momentum pillar in Fig. 12.

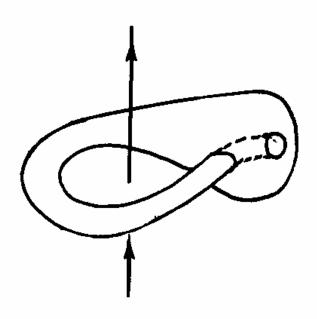


Fig. 12

(Kleinean tube around momentum pillar. See the right.)
Upper limit of the absolute value of imaginary locking current is determined by

$$10^7 \times K^2 R \le \mu_g c L(\beta)$$
 (8-62)

Kleinean coil absorbs electromagnetic energy as shown in (8 -18), while that electric potential is induced by working of G to Quantum current pillar, which is explained by the right hand side of (8-62). That is to say, negative obmic

(8-11) Feedback Locking Coil

loss can not exceeds G-deceleration.

$$R = 10^{-4} \Omega \tag{8-63}$$

can be realized with Möbius coil of pure cupper. We have the Egn. of inequality of,

$$10^7 \times \text{K}^2 \times 10^{-4} \le 10^2 \times 10^3 \times 3 \times 10^{10} \times 0.99$$
, (8-64)

when

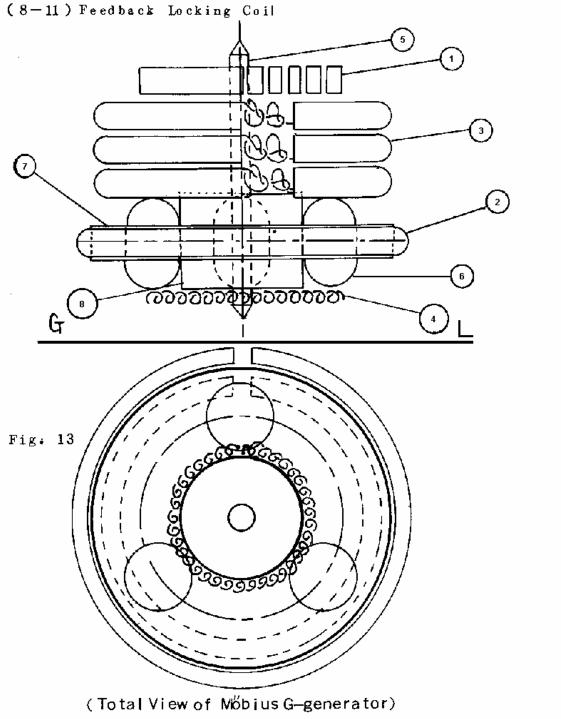
$$\mu = 100 \ \mathrm{gr}$$
 ,

which leads us to

$$K \le 1.73 \times 10^6 \, A$$
 (8-65)

(8-64) furnishes stationary locking magnetic field of (8-53), where 10^7 stands for a factor of,

Total view of quantal G-generator is given in Fig.13 with reference to Fig.9, Fig.10 and Fig.12 and also to locking coil for excitation.



- 1) means locking coil also in Fig. 12,
- 2) standing for excitation,
- 3 for condenser coilalso in Fig. 10(triplet),
- 4 for output coilalso in Fig.9,
- (5) for magnetic pillar which supplies vertical static magnetic field,
- for three spherical condensers,
- (7) for Barium Strontium Titanate Block and
- (8) for Ferrite Block, respectively.
- (5) would correspond with magnetizing field of ordinary dynamo.

(9-1) G-field of Negative Energy

§ 9 Inverse Atomic Engine



Sketch of inverse atomic engine.

Circularly polarized electromagnetic field produced with three spherical condensers charged by three phases current converts quantal fuel into negative energy state.

(9-1) G-field of Negative Energy

G-field of G and polar angular momentum A are related by,

$$\frac{\mathsf{G}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}} = -\frac{\mathsf{k}}{\mathsf{c}}\,\mathsf{g}\,\,,\tag{9-1}$$

as stated in the first chapter. If we put (9-1) into (1-4) we obtain

the first term in the right hand side of which is about $\frac{1}{C}$ times the second. Gravitation of negative energy owns the potential with opposite sign of that of positive energy. Gravitation of negative energy is repulsive since that of positive energy attractive. Einsteinean Equation of gravitation (Ref. 70) of,

(9-1) G-Field of Negative Energy

$$\Box \, \gamma^{00} = -\, \frac{8 \, \pi \, \text{K}}{c^4} \, \text{T}^{\,00} \, , \qquad (9-3)$$

furnishes the same result Which shows γ^{00} of strain of Riemannean space-time to have the different sign to

$$T^{00} \leq 0$$
,

and g-potential of φ to own the samely different signs (φ being potential of g-field where $G\!=\!-\operatorname{grad}\varphi$.),

with:

$$r^{00} = \frac{2 \varphi}{e^2} .$$

We have known four kinds of entities of

- (a) occupied state of positive energy
- unoccupied state of positive energy
- (r) occupied state of negative energy and finally
- (i) unoccupied state of negative energy,

in which (α) and (δ) belong to positive energy, while (β) and (r) do to negative energy (Ref. 71). We derive TABLE1 if we denote attractive gravitation with + and repulsive with -.

TABLE 1

	Occupied	Unoccupied
Positive Energy	+	_
Negative Energy	_	+

It would be clear that gravitation to negative energy is repulsive according to the following Gedanken Experiment: (G) A mass occupies $s=-4.9\pi$ at $t=1\,\mathrm{sec}$. and $s=-19.6\pi$ at $t=2\,\mathrm{sec}$.

when it freely falls from the origin near the surface of the earth. It will also do $s=-14.7\,\text{m}$ at $t=3\,\text{sec}$. and the origin at $t=4\,\text{sec}$.

of the clock synchronized with that of mass at infinity if time is reversed. The latter process is free rising which is nothing but the motion of negative time since negatively energied entity owns $\frac{\mathrm{d}\,t}{\mathrm{d}\,t} < 0\,.$

(9-2)The Transformation with Nuclear Electric Resonance

owing to the definition of total energy of,

$$W = m c^3 \frac{dt}{ds}$$
 (= $\pm \frac{m c^2}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^2}}$)
($ds = \pm c \sqrt{1 - \beta^2} dt$),

energy being momentum along time or that velocity (except mc³). In other words, it is repelled by G-field, where rest mass of, $m = \frac{\sqrt{q^2 - p^2}}{2}$

 $\frac{W}{c^2} = \pm \frac{m}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}}$

can never be negative.

can either become positive or negative, but this mass is quite different from the mass that specifies inertia of motion.

(9-2) The Transformation with Nuclear Electric Resonance

The component with negative energy exceeds when we take frequency condition of (4-12) of Nuclear Electric Resonance (NER) under circularly polarized electromagnetic field of (4-8), namely quantal seeds fall into negatively energied In virtue of g-deceleration we may apply growth of four momentum of (5-3) to this NER, namely energy of the system of,

$$_{\mathrm{C}}$$
 Q, $(au)=$ \mathbb{W} (au) ,

enjoys negative growth. The flowing rate of g-stress energy from outer G-space is also expressed with (5-5). resultant four momentum is expressed with (8-29), in which reduced mass of μ and statistical and thermodynamical probability are taken into consideration.

Electric field which are the components concerned with time suffix of electromagnetic field plays an essential role in Nuclear Electric Resonance, you would please notice. Polar angular momentum which specifies Zitterbewegung are the components done with time of angular momentum tensor, correspon-

(9-3) Thrust and Output of <Inverse-G Engine>

ded with which electric field within electromagnetic tensor plays an important role. Electric instruments which make use of magnetic field are more than what do of electric field. What do of electric field can regulate essentially relativistic parameters such as energy, time or gravitation. For instance, three phases induction motor has rotating magnetic field, but none of machines does rotating electric field, while inverse-G engine owns it.

We have not yet know what occurs if we replace rotating magnetic field with that electric in NMR. This answer will be found in NER.

(9-3) Thrust and Output of <Inverse-G Engine>

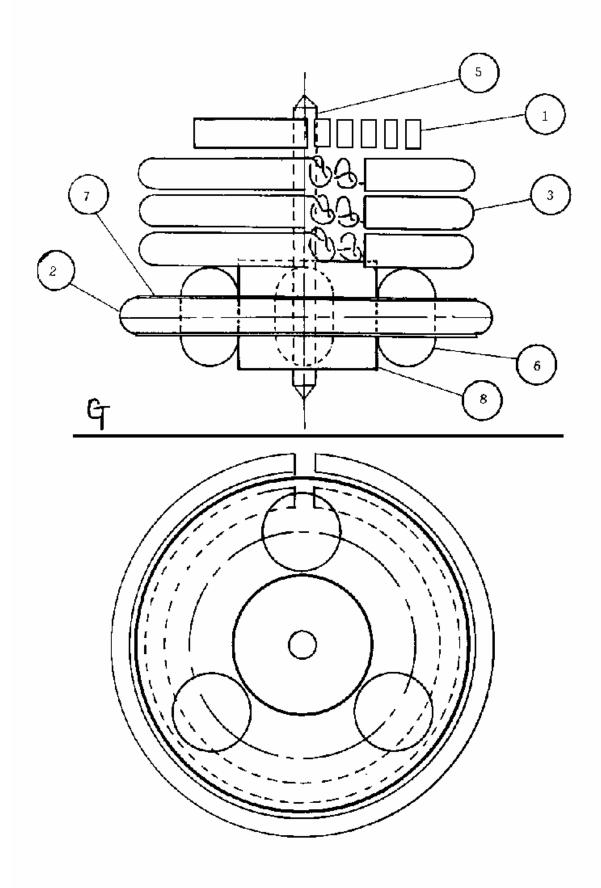
In accordance with the conclusions in the former section, inverse-G motor is realized when we take the frequency condition of (4-12) and use quantum gravitational generator except @ output coil. This motor is roughly shown in Fig.7

Fig. 7. (See the next page)

We excite it by putting a giant pulse into ② exciting coil from differentiators as stated in the last part of (8-10). You had better drive it with the frequency condition of (4-12). Four momentum of quantal seeds grows such that $m \not \equiv \mu$ in (5-3), where μ stands for the value of (8-5). We shall denote the distribution of energy of $c \not \in \mathcal{Q}(r) = W(r)$ with

$$W(\tau) = -\frac{\mu c^2 \delta(x) \delta(y) \delta(z)}{a^2 + d^2} \left((a^2 + b^2 + d^2) \cosh \tau - b^2 \cos d \tau \right), \qquad (9-4)$$

since it is mainly concentrated upon the origin of zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space), in which $\delta \omega$



(9-3) Thrust and Output of <Inverse-G Engine>
means delta function of Dirac's (Ref. 5), and the
origin does center of mass of the quantal seeds. Quantal
seeds are composed of Barium Strontium Titanate and
Ferroxplana (or Ferrite). It also follows,

$$\Box \frac{G_{X}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}} = \frac{4\pi k}{c} \cdot \frac{\mu c}{a^{2}+d^{2}} \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \delta(x)\right) \delta(y) \delta(z) ((a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) \operatorname{cha} \tau - b^{2} \cos d\tau),$$

$$\Box \frac{G_{y}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}} = \frac{4\pi k}{c} \cdot \frac{\mu c}{a^{2}+d^{2}} \delta(x) \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial y} \delta(y)\right) \delta(z) ((a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) \operatorname{cha} \tau - b^{2} \cos d\tau),$$

$$\Box \frac{G_{z}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}} = \frac{4\pi k}{c} \cdot \frac{\mu c}{a^{2}+d^{2}} \delta(x) \delta(y) \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial z} \delta(z)\right) ((a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) \operatorname{cha} \tau - b^{2} \cos d\tau),$$

$$\Box \frac{G_{z}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}} = \frac{4\pi k}{c} \cdot \frac{\mu c}{a^{2}+d^{2}} \delta(x) \delta(y) \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial z} \delta(z)\right) ((a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) \operatorname{cha} \tau - b^{2} \cos d\tau),$$

$$(9-5)$$

in recourse to (9-2) and neglecting the first term in that expression in comparison with the latter. We can solve (9-5) such that

$$\frac{G_{x}}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}} = -\frac{k \mu \left[(a^{2} + b^{2} + d^{2}) \cosh \tau - b^{2} \cos d \tau \right]}{a^{2} + d^{2}} \times \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \delta(x^{0}) \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \delta(y^{0}) \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{\partial}{\partial z^{0}} \delta(z^{0}) dx^{0} dy^{0} dz^{0}}{\sqrt{(x-x^{0})^{2} + (y-y^{0})^{2} + (z-z^{0})^{2}}}, \qquad (9-6)$$

owing to the familiar method of retarded potential in electrodynamics, where τ does not concern integration since it is thought to be Enatsuean invariant time (Ref. 41) and, therefore, the fifth variable. In recourse to the formula on delta function of,

$$\int \varphi(x) \left(\frac{d}{dx}\right)^n \delta(x) dx = (-1)^n \left(\frac{d}{dx}\right)^n \varphi(x),$$
in is non-negative integer),

we obtain

$$= \frac{-k\mu((a^{2}+b^{2}+d^{2}) \operatorname{cha} \tau - b^{2} \cos d\tau)}{a^{2}+d^{2}} \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\frac{1}{r}),$$

$$(r^{2}=x^{2}+y^{2}+z^{2}). \tag{9-7}$$

On the other hand,

$$\frac{1}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}} = \lfloor \frac{Q'(\tau)}{\mu e} \rfloor,$$

(9-3) Thrust and Output of \leq Inverse-G Engine \geq holds in which

$$Q'(\tau) = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} Q(\tau) \, dx \, dy \, dz = \frac{\mu c \left(\left(a^2 + b^2 + d^2 \right) \, cha \, \tau - b^2 \cos d\tau \right)}{a^2 + d^2}$$

$$\times \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \delta(x) \, dx \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \delta(y) \, dy \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \delta(z) \, dz = \frac{\mu c \left(\left(a^2 + b^2 + d^2 \right) \, cha \, \tau - b^2 \cos d\tau \right)}{a^2 + d^2}$$

$$(9-8)$$

since Lorentz factor concerns with center of mass of what determines g-field. We finally obtain

$$G_z = \frac{k \mu z}{r^3}, \qquad (9-9)$$

the remaining solutions of which are

$$G_{x} = \frac{k \mu x}{r^{3}}, \qquad G_{y} = \frac{k \mu y}{r^{3}}. \qquad (9-1.0)$$

The repulsive gravitation of,

$$G = \frac{k \mu}{r^3} (x, y, z)$$
, (9-11)

is generated around < inverse atomic motor>. It is repulsive because we let negative energy grow under the frequency condition of (4-12). The earth M is repelled by

$$MG = (0, 0, \frac{k \mu M}{R^2}) = (0, 0, \mu g),$$
 (9-12)

in $-\mathbb{Z}$ -direction in recourse to (9-11), where M and R stand for mass of the earth and that radius, respectively. The one is related to another by,

$$g = \frac{kM}{R^2}.$$
 (9-13)

We have thought the earth to be sphere and M is concentrated upon that center. We shall think about an important problem for a while. The Z-sense in (9-11) possesses no physical character. Resonance magnetic field H_0 is found to orient in that sense if we examine (4-8). Mean component of resultant magnetic field with circular polarization remains in Z-sense while it enjoys a precession around Z-axis. Characteristic sense of (9-11) will be that of magnetic field you will please remember that the Z-sense of magnetic

quantum number of a hydrogen atom is magnetic direction when we calmly take off the field (Ref. 58) although it can be taken in any direction. <inverse Atomic Motor> is repelled by the earth at μg with reference to (9-12), which is nothing but a thrust of that motor. It is unnecessary for to again take g-deceleration into consideration as with chemical rockets since it is repelled by μg instead of- μg . Payloads must, however, be less than μ since the instruments except quantal seeds possess Ordinary gravitation. The acceleration of α is determined by

$$\alpha = \frac{\mu - \nu}{\mu + \nu} g, \qquad (9-14)$$

when a payload is ν , and it can escape from at the bottom of potential well of gravitation only when

$$\nu < \mu$$
.

On the other hand, the flowing rate of g-stress energy into the motor amounts to

$$\frac{\text{dW}}{\text{dt}} \approx 3 \times 10^9 \text{ kW} \approx 3 \times 10^9 \text{ P}, \qquad (9-15)$$

when $\mu = 1$ ton.

namely with $\mathbf{m_i} = \mathbf{m_2} = 2 \text{ ton.}$

since it is determined by (8-29). Most of that energy was fed to locking coil as stated in the eighth chapter. (9-15) is far greater than the output of Saturn of NASA Jets and automobiles make use of gasoline as fuel and it is finite. <|nverse atomic motor> is nothing but ether in g-field (g-stress energy) which is infinitely present anywhere in the universe. Picture %3 shows a sketch of that motor. We can see three spherical condensers which furnish Nuclear Electric Resonance.

The frequency condition of negative energy is taken. Pair annhilation with air molecules occurs, with negative energy. Vacuum of boundary layer is produced, which decreases flying resistance and makes her sail at very high speed.

(9-4) Experimental Estimation (Revised) (Ceased)

(9-5) Semiconductor Coil/Landau Oscillator

Semiconductor of P type carries holes. They enjoy negative en-

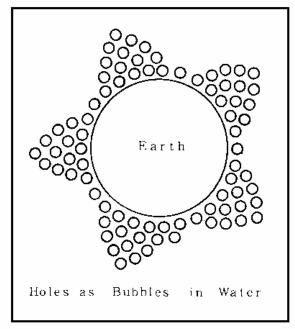
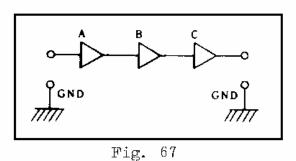


Fig. 66



ergy state as they belong to unoccupied state of electron.

The left drawing indicates g strain energy as unoccupied state of particles as it is distributed around Earth as negative energy. Coil of P type semiconductor can, theerefore, absorb g strain energy. It is difficult to, for example, make coil by round wire of Si as its hardness almost equals to crystal.

We shall, therefore, make a coil by combining many transistors.

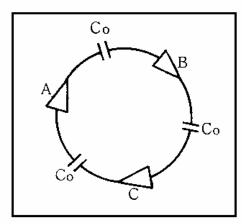


Fig. 68

The right drawing shows that conventional amplifier is composed of, for example, A. B and C stage, and that signal is amplified by A stage, B and C, and then terminates.

At this time, we shall combine C stage with A. Signal can be

Amplified infinite times as it is again done by A stage after the

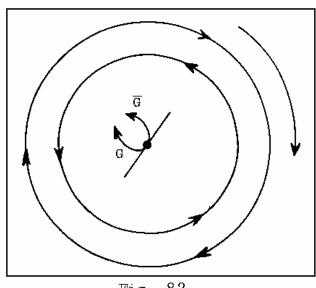


Fig. 82

amplification by A, B and C stage. This round amplifier is, therefore, called < Endless Amplifier >, which makes single turn of semiconductor coil.

Holes enjoy clockwise rotation, while electrons run counter clockwise, when mixed current of holes and electrons is present. Right turning g-field of holes is

superposed upon left turning g-field of electrons upon center.

Well, graviton owns the following properties/

A) Rest mass m is zero/

$$m = 0 \tag{9.16}$$

Graviton G, of course, obeys Klein-Gordon Eqn. of / $(\Box - \kappa^2) \ \Psi \ (x, y, z, t) = 0 \ (9-17)$

that potential arphi being expressed by Yukawa's one of/

$$\varphi = \frac{\varphi_0 \exp\left(-\frac{mc}{\hbar}R\right)}{R} \tag{9-18}$$

where R, for example, stands for the distance from center of earth.

O potential owns the form of/

$$\frac{kM}{R}$$

which implies that

$$m=0$$
.

B) That spin is 2/

$$s = 2 \hbar$$
 (9-19)

which Einstein found as his energy tensor is symmetric.

- C) Anti-particle of graviton is nothing but graviton itself as it is one of bosons and most of them have been so.
- D) & of left polarization is anti-particle of that of right one as anti-paiticle of left polarized particle is that of right

(9-5) Semiconductor Coil/Landau Oscillator

polarization (Ref. 76).

Superposition of right turning g-field and left one, therefore, gives pair annhibation of G and anti-graviton of \overline{G} of/

$$G + \overline{G} \rightarrow 4 \gamma \quad \cdots \qquad (9-20)$$

which occurs at the center of endless amplifier as carriers of transistor are electrons and holes.

In quantum theory of fields it is often discussed that quantal energy W of oscillating quantum is expressed by/

$$W = \hbar \omega = h f \quad \cdots \qquad (9-21)$$

where h, ω and f are Planck's constant, angular frequency and frequency, respectively, and

$$2\pi \hbar = h$$
.

r of (9-20) does not stand for Lorentz factor of /

$$r = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1 - \left(\frac{v}{c}\right)^2}} ,$$

but for photon.

Quantal energy of this electrical system comes down by this pair annhilation as graviton G carries total energy of W of electron or hole

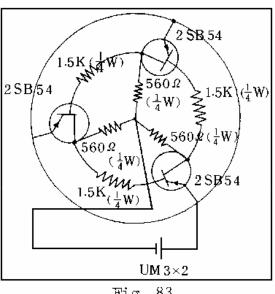


Fig. 83

of
$$W' = Mc^2 + \frac{M}{2}v^2 + \frac{3Mc^2}{8}(\frac{v}{c})^4 + \cdots$$
 (9-22)

(electrons, for example, either absorb or emit gravitons).

The frequency of < Endless Amplifier of Takahashi Type > comes down such that /

Time	Frequency (kHz)	Time	Frequency(kHz)
15:36	2 0, 6 2 5	15:41	2 0. 4 9 2
<i>"</i> 37	2 0. 5 9 7	()	\
<i>"</i> 38	2 0. 5 5 6	15:55	2 0. 4 0 2
" 39	2 0. 5 2 5	()	↓
" 40	2 0, 4 9 2	16:01	2 0. 3 6 2

Experimental specifications being / Source / UM 3×2/3.2 Volt DC

(9-6) Landau Oscillator of Torus Shape

#Attenuation/ 1 /10 | Impedance Matching / 1 MQ | Date / 19 | September / 1981. Unit circuit of Takahashi's can be applied to any transistors of 2SA, 2SB or 2SC type.

It is difficult to make multi turns of endless amplifier if the unit circuit is complicated even though it is theoretically possible. The following drawing indicates a simplified circuit with 2 transistors only to each transistor (We cannot use coupling condensers to IC which has this type of coupling circuit). Mr. Yoshitomo TAKAHASHI found this circuit. One may use about $1 \, \mathrm{K} \, \Omega$ and $500 \, \Omega$, and should supply higher potential of about $15 \, \mathrm{Volt} \, \mathrm{DC}$.

(9-6) Landau Oscillator of Torus Shape

We made 13 phases Landau oscillator (Endless Amplifier) by combining units of

that oscillator of Takahashi type as in the right drawing, the collector resistor of which is $560\,\Omega$ ($\frac{1}{4}$ W type), that coupling resistor being $1.5\,\mathrm{K}\Omega$ ($\frac{1}{4}$ W type also). One should notice odd parity.

Even stages give no oscillation.

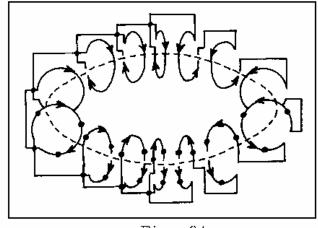


Fig. 84

Owing to pair annh-

ilation of gravitons that frequency comes down with time as upon the following table, which shows the result of 8 hours drive.

(9-6) Landau Oscillator of Torus Shape

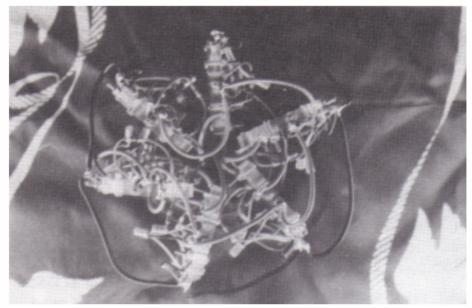


Photo 31

Time	Frequency(kHz)	Time	Frequency(kHz)
7:44	3. 5 3 0	9:13	3. 293
" 45	3. 5 0 0	()	↓
" 46	3. 4 7 5	10:14	3 . 2 2 2
" 47	3. 4 5 6	()	↓
" 4 8	3. 4 4 3	12:01	3. 1 4 7
" 49	3. 4 3 3	()	→
()	↓	14:39	3. 0 9 2
8:01	3. 3 9 2	()	→
()	↓	16:03	3. 0 7 6

Experimental specifications are // Date / 28 / September / 1981 // B Potential // DC 15 volt (stabilized) // Attenuation // 1_{10} // impedance Matching // 1 M2 // Frequency Counter / FC 756 (Trio Co. Ltd.)

Phase potential (between neighbouring collectors) is/

10.2 volt AC,

while theoretical value is computed to be/

$$\Psi_2 \cdot \Psi_1 = DC \times \frac{2}{n} \cdot \cdots$$
 (9 23)
= 2.3077 volt,

where

DC = 15 volt

denotes input potential, and

(9-6) Landau Oscillator of Torus Shape

$$n = 13$$

does number of stages.

One gets voltage ratio percentage 7 of/

$$\eta = 100 \% \times \frac{10.2}{\Psi_2 - \Psi_1} = 442 \%$$

which exceeds 100% although quantal energy comes down against time. The next photo indicates oscillogram of 17 phases endless amplifier, which is rectangular wave.

13 stages automatically generate 13 phases rectangular current.

The following oscillogram shows the first phase of 21 staged endless amplifier and the second.

One can find phase shift of $4\pi/21$. Stabilized power supply is passable and dry battery is best.

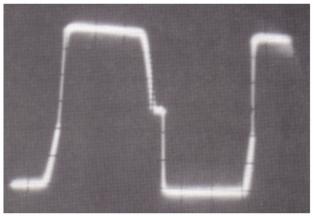


Photo 35

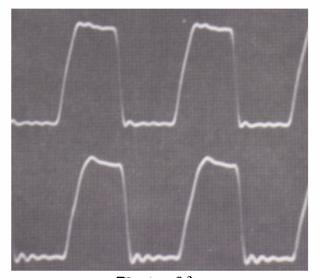


Photo 36

(9-7) IC Coil/G Reactor

We can also make Landau Oscillator with SN7404 (Hex Invertors) as it has 6 invertors when we combine odd number of invertors serially (See the next drawing). 3 ICs of SN7404 form 17 phases Landau Oscillator as/

$$6 \times 3 - 1 = 17$$

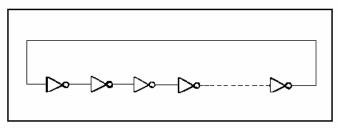


Fig. 85

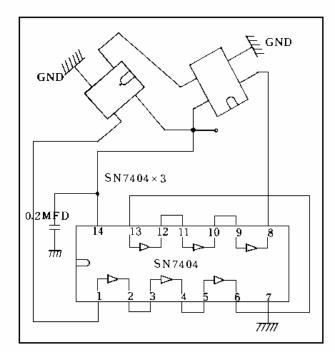


Fig. 86

The former drawing is top view although that of tube or transistor is bottom one. One can easily make IC coil as one may not use resistors, but only combine IN and OUT of invertors.

which is shown upon the right drawing.

The frequency also comes down against time as upon the next table/Quantal energy almost attains zero when cell

is smaller and electron current small against decreasing ratio. Experimental specifications being/

B Potential/UM3×3/4.8 volts DC/Cycle Counter/FC756/ Impedance Matching/1M2/ Attenuation/0.1/Date/10/ October/1982.

Time	Frequency(MHz)
6:44	4,9712
()	↓
19:22	4,0785
(ni	ight)
8:00	2.7064
()	↓
14:05	943.686
()	
19:50	113.069
()	+
19:57	1 3 0, 0 8 7
()	Ţ
19:59	0

It is also called <G Reactor> as pair annhilation of gravitons of /

$$G \vdash \overline{G} \rightarrow 4 \uparrow .$$

Electrons and holes are unlimited although Uranium is limited.

(9-8) Seike's Law of Pair Annhilation of Gravitons

(9-8) Seike's Law of Pair Annhilation of Gravitons

< G Reactor > of 13 phases endless amplifier gives the curve
which we can express

with the Eqn. of/

$$W-W_1$$
 $W_0 e^{-\alpha t}$

where W and W_i are energy and asymptotic value of energy as

$$t \to \infty$$

as upon the following drawing. We can also express this relation with a differential Eqn.

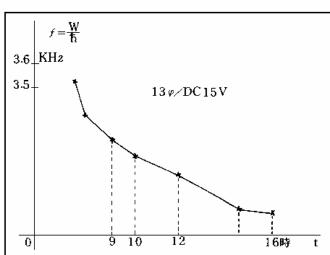


Fig. 87

of
$$\int \frac{dW}{dt} = -\alpha$$

$$\frac{\frac{df}{dt}}{f - f_1} = -\alpha$$

where f stands for frequency. The former Eqn. resembles that of radio activity of /

$$N = N_0 e^{-dt} \cdots (9-25)$$

where N denotes the number of atoms.

We shall call this relation < Seike's Law of Pair Annhilation of Gravitons >.

§ 10 Time Reversing Machine

 $(10-1) \sim (10-4)$ (Revised) (Seased)

(10-5) Infinite Degrees of Freedom of Torus

Landau oscillator of torus shape is possessed of 2 degrees of

round freedom as it is composed of circular Landau oscillators. The following drawing indicates that its units can be composed of smaller circular oscillators of Landau's

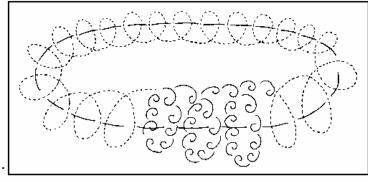


Fig. 77

We can again composed small units of

smaller circular oscillators of Landau's.

We can, therefore, obtain even 5 degrees of freedom of torus or 6 degrees of that freedom as the left drawing shows.

We finally obtain theoretical infinite dogroes of that freedom. The right photo indicates this relation that there is a person who has a book, on which a person owns a book, on which a man has a book, on which (......) and so on beyond.

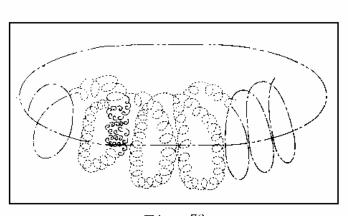


Fig. 78

By making Landau oscillator of multi degrees of round freedom with this in mind we can get greater incoming rate of negative energy and higher percentage efficiency of OUT potential to driving one.

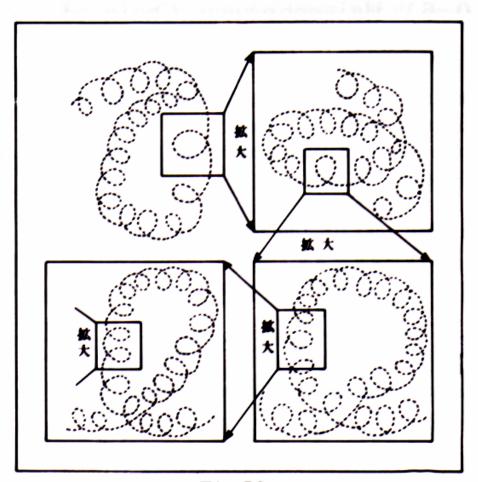


Fig.79



Fig.32

(10-6) Heisenbergean Chain of Uncertainty

(10-6) Heisenbergean Chain of Uncertainty

With the former photo in mind, we shall examine uncertainty of Heisenberg's relativistically.

It maintains that either momentum p^i or co-ordinate x is uncertain by the relation of.

$$\hbar \leq \Delta b^1 \cdot \Delta x$$

which leads to that in the y-direction of,

$$\hbar \leq \Delta p^2 + \Delta y$$
.

and also to that in the z-direction of,

$$\hbar \le \Delta p^3 \cdot \Delta z ,$$

where p^2 and p^3 stand for the 2nd component of momentum and the 3rd one, respectively.

Relativistically we naturally obtain that in time-direction of.

$$\hbar \leq \Delta p^0 \cdot (c \Delta t).$$

As we often discussed, p° (momentum in time-direction) and energy W are related by,

$$W_c = p^0 (i p^0 = p^4)$$
.

which leads us to,

$$\hbar \leq \Delta W \cdot \Delta t$$
,

in which

$$ct = x^{\circ}$$
.

and
$$x^4 = i x^0$$
,

are well known.

It maintains that/

 \ll Time becomes uncertain when one tries to precisely determine energy W, while energy becomes uncertain when one does to precisely observe time. \gg

For example, uncertainty of time of,

$$t = 15$$
 minute 30 second + Δt

occure when we precisely observe energy Wat,

t = 15 minute 30 second.

The left drawing schematically indicates that time of,

t = 15 minute 30 second

is superposed either on,

(10-6) Heisenbergean Chain of Uncertainty

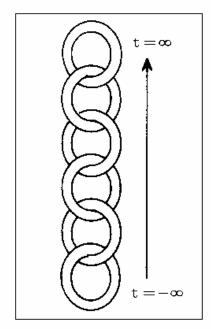


Fig. 80

 $t_{(-1)} = 15 \ minute \ 29 \ second$ or

 $t_{\rm i}=15~minute~31~second$, in recourse to which there is an

infinite chain of time from,

$$t = -\infty$$

to

$$t = \infty$$
.

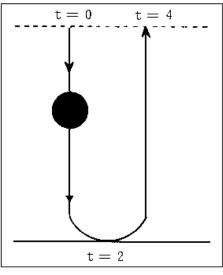


Fig. 81

On the other hand, we shall examine mass with negative energy repelled by G.

Mass attains

$$s = -\frac{9}{2} t^2 = -490 \text{ cm}$$

at

$$t=1$$
 second,

after it begins to fall in g space at t=0,

and does

$$s = \frac{g}{2} t^2 = -\frac{g}{2} \cdot (2)^2 = -1,960 \text{ cm}$$
,

at

$$t=2$$
 second,

while does

$$s = -1,960 - \frac{9}{2} \cdot 1^2 = -1,470 \text{ cm}$$
,

at

$$t = 3$$
 second

after time reversal at

$$t=2$$
 second

as it is repelled by G, and it does

(10-6) Heisenbergean Chain of Uncertainty

$$s = -1,960 + \frac{9}{2} \cdot (2)^2 = 0$$

at

$$t = 4$$
 second,

which is nothing but the initial position.

It is reasonable to understand that time begins to reverse at,

t = 2 second

We shall again remember that energy is nothing but c times momentum in time direction such that/

$$W = c \, p^0 = m \, c^2 \, \frac{dt}{d\tau} \, (d\tau = \pm \sqrt{1 - \beta^2} \, dt).$$

We accordingly obtain/

$$mc^2 \frac{dt}{d\tau} < 0 \quad ,$$

$$\therefore \ \frac{dt}{d\tau} < 0 \ ,$$

to negatively energied body.

That is to say, velocty along time axis is negative with respect to proper time. Time becomes negative with proper time, which is always positive. Namely, time reverses. We can go backwards along the infinite chain of Heisenbergean uncertainty, stated before. The former photo of books on the cover of the other book states this physical fact.

The following photo explains one of the properties of creature, in which eggs stand for genes. A hen is determined to

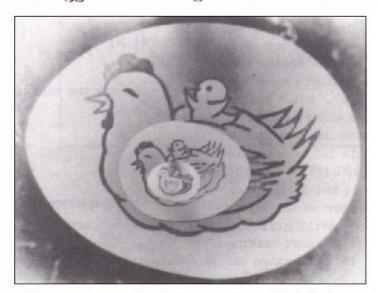


Photo 33 -172-

(10-7) Time Reflection of Electromagnetic Wave

appear in gene. This hen owns genes, in which a hen is determind to do, and this hen owns genes.

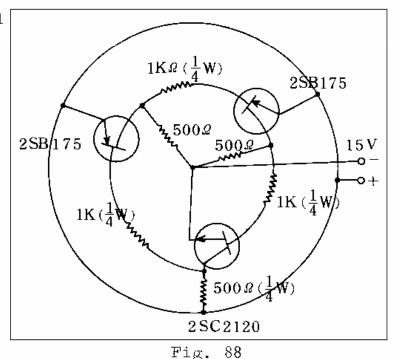
Negative energy, time reversal and biophysical chain can be related together. If one makes nucleic acid, can he make a creature only with it? No, there should be an infinite chain of background time.

About 8 degrees of freedom of torus of Landau oscillator will generate negative energy field, which will give reversible time field, and by which one can get one of the solutions of puzzles with respect to 9, time and life at the same time. Relativistic biophysics will also appear.

(10-7) Time Reflection of Electromagnetic Wave

We shall make < Mixed Transistorized Coil > with PNP transistors and NPNs as upon the following drawing.

Oscillation of 3 phases mixed one stops when one feeds higher potential (about 15 volt), but 9 phases one enjoys oscillation when one does even 15 volt DC between lines (2SB175×5+2SC2120×4) and delta pulse appear as the suceed-



ing oscillogram indicates between collectors of 2802120 (Also see the next drawing).

Delta function can be obtained when angular frequency of $\!\!\!/$

$$f(t) = \frac{\sin \omega t}{\pi t}$$

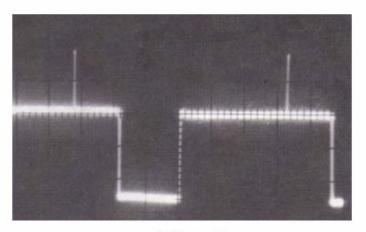


Photo 37

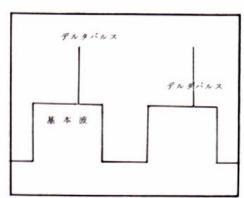


Fig. 89

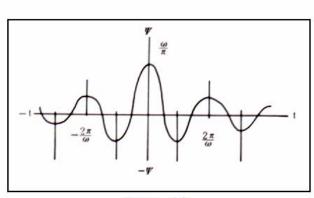


Fig. 90

goes up to infinity as it is defined by the limit of/

$$\delta(t) = \lim_{\omega \to \infty} \frac{\sin \omega t}{\pi t}$$

as shown upon the following drawing. Peak at origin attain infinity and wave length does zero when

$$\omega = 2\pi f \to \infty$$
.

Very high frequency corresponds with negative time

to < Mixed Transistorized Coil > when that frequency comes down as upon the next drawing.

That is to say, time of delta pulse is reflected (negative time).

Detection of this pulse gives fading as that of Moscow

(10 -7) Time Reflection of Electromagnetic Wave

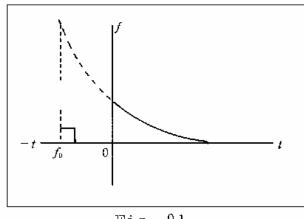


Fig. 91

Broad Casting.

We shall remember relativistic (four dimensional) distance of / $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - c^2 t^2$ or / $= x^2 + y^2 + z^2 + c^2 t^2$ (Eu-

 $= x^{2} + y^{2} + z^{2} + c^{2} t^{3}$ (Eulidean space—time)

Electromagnetic wave from Moscow owns fading, and that (relativistic)

distance is great when it belongs to remote time. This fading maintains that it belongs to remote past.

r is high in Euclidean space-time. We should remember that Gegenbauer ultra spherical harmonics can be obtained when it is analytically continued from Minkowskean space-time on to Euclidean space-time.

Direction of current in 2SC2120 (NPN type transistor) of <Mixed Transistorized Coil> is opposite to that of 2SB175 (PNP type of transistor), which corresponds with opposite turning coil.

As hole is in state of negative energy,

$$W = m c^2 \frac{dt}{d\tau} < 0$$

which leads us to/

$$\frac{dt}{d\tau}$$
 < 0,

and to negative time/

$$t < 0$$
,

which generates the pulse of very high ω (delta pulse).

(11-1) Experimental Results in United Kingdom

§ 11 Inverse-G Space Vehicle of John R.R. Searl's

(11-1) Experimental Results in United Kingdom

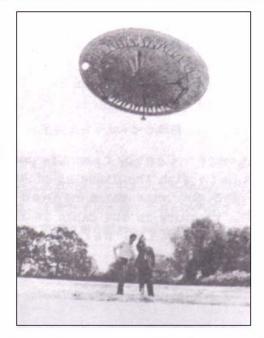
Rotating electric field of inverse-G engin is realized by 60 charging or discharging n spherical condensers set at n verteces of regular n-polygon with n-phases current or 60 rotating electric dipole of a pair of charged spheres. John R. R. Searl (17 Stephen's Close, MORTIMER, Berkshire, RG7-3TX, ENGLAND) produced inverse-G field by rotating segmented rotors between electromagnets, which corresponds with the method of 60. The craft was dramatically repelled by the earth g-field as calculated in the chapter 10, and just as in Picture 17 and 18.



Picture 17

Mr. Sear! (the left) and his disc which dramatically floats in g-space.

(11-1) Experimental Results in United Kingdom



Picture 18

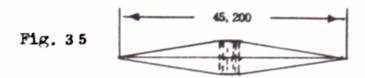
Mr. Searl, one of his friends and his disc which shows pair annhilation glow on the rim.

On the other hand, induced electric potential as stated by (8-17), is obtained, which is fed back to electro-magnets. The carft herself is a great electric generator. In virtue of this feed-back the rotor speeds up on and on, and finally attains a certain equilibrium. It is, then, at the electric potential of some modest 10^{13} (ten trillion) volt. Ambient vacuum which is characteristic to negative energy (concerned with pair annhilation) makes it keep such an ultra high electric potential.

On the third hand, flowing rate of energy from outer g-space is estimated $10^{14} \sim 10^{16}$ (hundreds trillion or ten thousands trillion) watts (thousands billion \sim ten trillion horsepower), which has been predicted by (8-28). This working corresponds with $\mu=5$ ton in (8-28).

Mr. Searl has constructed 40 vehicles, several of which are operating. Most of them have the diameter of about twenty feet, while the largest that of about 38 feet (Ref. 68 and 69). He sent her drawing as in Fig. 35.

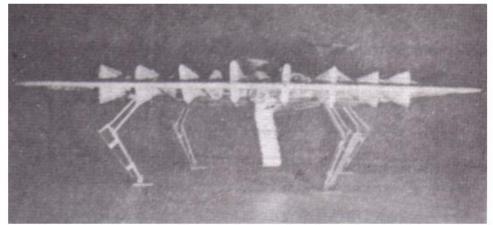
(11-1) Experimental Results in United Kingdom



Rough Sketch of Starship Ezekiel which is intended to go over to the moon.

National Space Research Consortium is constructing <Starship Ezekiel> with the diameter of 45.20 meter and the summit of 5.8m, with which manned lunar flight is planned. The pressure in the cabin is adjustable from 5 LBS per SQ. inch to 7 LBS per SQ. inch, temparature from 60° F to 105° F.

He showed her structure as in Picture 19.



Picture 19 Structure of Searl's Disc.

(11-2) The Searl Effects

(1) Inverse Gravitation

Gravitation to negative energy state is repulsive, according to which negatively energied body is repelled by Earth.

The law of Newtonian gravitation is described by,

$$f = \frac{kMm}{r^2}, \qquad (11-1)$$

(11-2) The Searl Effects

in which f stands for a force when masses of m and M interact at the distance of r.

Positive sign corresponds with attractive force. On the other hand, we have known Einsteinean formula of mass-energy relation of,

$$W = mc^2. (1.1-2)$$

and

$$W' = M c^2$$
, (11-3)

from which we have

$$m = \frac{W}{c^2}, \qquad (11-4)$$

and

$$M = \frac{W'}{c^2}$$
, (11-5)

If we put (11-4) and (11-5) into (11-1), we derive

$$f = \frac{k WW'}{c^4 r^2}, \qquad (11-6)$$

in which the signs of f are different in the cases of

$$_{2}^{\mathbb{C}_{1}}\times _{2}^{\mathbb{C}_{1}}=4$$
 ≤ 0 or $\mathbf{W}'\geqslant 0$.

for

They are tabulated in TABLE 5.

TABLE 5

W	+	+		
W′	+	_	+	_
f	+	_	_	+

The positive sign stands for attractive gravitation, while the negative for repulsive. Positively energied bodies or negatively energied ones attract—each other, while repulsive force acts upon positively energied body and negatively.

(2) Electromagnetic Induction with G-deceleration

The generator produces D.C. static field with negative polarity at the rim and positive at the center. However the magnetic field from the generator produces induction in conductive loops when there is no relative movement. It seems

(11-2) The Searl Effects

therefore that the flux from the generator is continuelly expanding. This implies that growth of internal momentum of atoms in rotor by g-deceleration of (8-10) produces electromagnetic induction.

(3) Working of Gravitation

G-stress energy flows into the craft when gravitation works upon the growing internal momentum. That working amounts to 10^{14} watts (\approx thousands billion horsepower) $\sim 10^{16}$ watts (\approx 10 trillion horsepower), which is about identical with the value of (8-29) of

$$\mu = 5$$
 ton.

(4) Threshold Electric Potential

The craft sufficiently operates at the potential higher than 10^{13} volt, which implies that thermodynamical probability attains $L(\beta) \approx 1$

(See (8-1.8)) at such a higher potential.

(5) Thrust

Horizontal propulsion can also be obtained by changing the potential distribution of the surface of the craft. This is because the plane upon which electric field rotates (See (4-8)) inclines.

(6) Pair Annhilation Glow

Pair annhilation gives rise to a transluscent glow surrounding the craft and glowing trails such that

$$e^{+} + e^{-} \rightarrow \gamma , \qquad (11-7)$$

which is accompanied with negative energy.

(7) Permanent Electric Polarity

One notices that after working near craft or generators he has a <cobweb> sensation on the skin. His clothes clung to him and also the bed linen. This was accompanied by occasional crackling and lasted some hours. This effect could be attributed to a permanent polarity. <Paraelectic substance> such as clothes can enjoy a sufficent polarity with $L(\beta) \rightarrow 1$, (11-8) by higher electromagnetic field surrounding a craft.

- (11-3) Geodesic Sailing towards the Moon (The Lunar Trip)
- (8) Matter Snatch during Acceleration
 This occurs when the craft is on the ground and the drive is suddenly switched on. The rising craft takes up a lump of the ground with it, leaving the well known hole in the ground.

(11-3) Geodesic Sailing towards the Moon (The Lunar Trip)

Ordinary chemical rockets get large kinetic energy at launch, but it is gradually lost in g-field of the earth and reaches the equilibrium point of gravitation of the earth-moon line. Passing that point it is gradually accelerated, while <inv-erse atomic motor> is gradually done, but decelerated in g-field of the moon, after reaching the maximal velocity at the equilibrium point.

Under g-acceleration of the earth Eqn. of motion may easily be found to have the form of,

$$(\mu + \nu) \frac{d^2 x}{dt^2} = (\mu - \nu) \frac{kM}{x^2},$$
 (11-9)

where μ and ν are defined by (9-14).

$$\frac{\mu - \nu}{\mu + \nu} \approx 1 , \qquad (11-10)$$

holds when quantal seeds are far greater than payloads, namely the vehicle has quite a large <inverse-G engine>. (11-9) leads us to

$$\frac{d^2 x}{d^{+2}} = \frac{kM}{x^2} \,, \tag{11-11}$$

where x, k and M stand for the distance from center of the earth on the earth-moon line, Newtonean constant of gravitation and mass of the earth, respectively.

We know a relation of (9-13) among the radius of the earth and them. (11-11) reduces to a differential Eqn. of separable variable with respect to p and x, if we put

$$\frac{dx}{dt} = p.$$

(11-3) Geodesic Sailing towards the Moon (The Lunar Trip)

We shall suppose that the vehicle start from the resting state on the surface of the earth, namely at the boundary condition

of p = 0,

at x = R.

Then, we find an Eqn. of.

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}x}{\mathrm{d}t} = \sqrt{2gR} \sqrt{1 - \frac{R}{x}}.$$
 (11-12)

and. $\sqrt{2 \,\mathrm{kM}} \, t = 2 \,\mathrm{R}^{\frac{3}{2}} \int_0^\theta \frac{\mathrm{d} \,\theta}{\cos^3 \theta} \,. \qquad (1 \,1 - 1 \,3)$

with
$$\sin \theta = \sqrt{\frac{x-R}{x}}$$
. (11-14)

The moon is situated from the earth

$$a = 38.44 \times 10^4 \text{ Km}$$
, (11-15)

on the earth-moon line, while her mass being

$$m = 0.0123 \text{ AU}.$$
 (11-16)

If the equilibrium point is r_1 from the earth and r_2 from the moon we find

$$\frac{k \times 1}{r_1^2} = \frac{k \times 0.0123}{r_2^2} , \qquad (11-17)$$

which leads us to

$$\frac{r_1}{r_2} = 9.02. (11-18)$$

We namely derive $r_1 = 34.6 \times 10^4 \text{ Km}$. (11-19)

The maximal velocity of <inverse-G space vehicle> on her lunar trip is,

$$\frac{\mathrm{d} x}{\mathrm{d} t} \approx 11.3 \text{ kg/sec.} \tag{11-20}$$

in recourse to (11-12).

We shall call this process <geodesic sailing> since she only depends upon g-acceleration, following A. Einstein who called g-trajectory <geodetic>. This trajectry can represent the nearest path however space-time may be curved.

The integral of (11-13) of,

$$\dot{1} = \int_{0}^{\theta} \frac{d\theta}{\cos^{3}\theta} , \qquad (11-21)$$

(11-3) Geodesic Sailing towards the Moon (The Lunar Trip)

reduces to

$$= \frac{1}{2} \left(\lambda \sqrt{1 + \lambda^2} + \ln \left(\lambda + \sqrt{1 + \lambda^2} \right) \right) = \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\sqrt{x (x - R)}}{R} + \ln \frac{\sqrt{x - R} + \sqrt{x}}{\sqrt{R}} \right)$$

$$\left(= \int_0^{\lambda} \sqrt{1 + \lambda^2} \, d\lambda \right), \qquad (11 - 22)$$

if we put

 $\tan \theta = \lambda$.

Using

$$x = r_1 = 34.5 \times 10^4 \text{ Km}$$
,

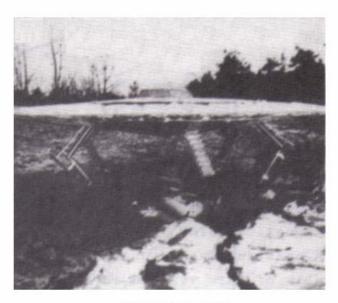
of (11-13) and (11-19). we obtain

$$t \approx 8.94 \text{ hours}$$
,

(11-23)

which shows that it takes only about nine hours to reach the g-field of the moon.

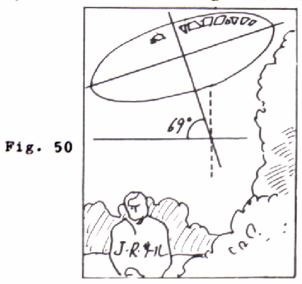
You will please remember that chemical rockets of NASA take nearly three days, and how fast it is. We finally show <inverse-G space vehicle> which is on the ground.



Picture 20

Inverse-G Space Vehicle on the ground.

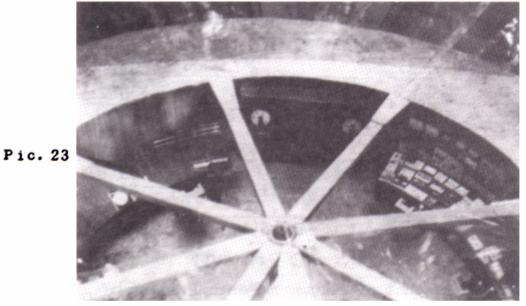
(11-3) Geodesic Sailing towards the Moon (The Lunar Trip)
Dip of geomagnetic field is 69 degree in Berkshire. Leaning
angle of Levity Disc is also 69 degree in Picture 17



(Inverse-G Space Vehicle orients in geomagnetic direction)

Namely, Z-direction of Nuclear Electric Resonance coincides with geomagnetic. We can find that geomagnetic field is made use of resonance magnetic field.

Mr. Searl has been constructing Demonstration Craft #1 (February in 1972). Cabin of this vehicle is shown on Picture #23, where we can find a large number of controlling panels.



This Demonstration Craft is to be used as training vehicle of launching and landing. Star Ship Ezekiel with diameter of about 50 meters is, furthermore, constructed for Lunar Journey.

(12-2) Distribution of Energy Tensor

§ 12 The Tenth Planet

(12-1) Introduction

It has often been said that unknown planets may be present outside Pluto. We shall examine this problem and where it is. The planets in the solar system are Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars. Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune and Pluto, so far. The planet just outside Pluto is the tenth. These nine ones are classified into three groups of (A) Terrestrial Planets (Mercury, Venus, Earth and Mars). (B) Giant Planets (Jupiter, Saturn, Jranus and Neptune) and finally (C) Pluto (which belongs to Terrestrial Planets).

(12-2) Distribution of Energy Tensor

Potential of energy momentum tensor of electromagnetic field obeys Tetra-Harmonic Equation of,

$$\Box^4 \varphi^{jk} \otimes = 0 , \qquad (12-1)$$

as stated in the seventh chapter, which further takes the form of,

$$A^{4} \varphi^{jk}(x, y, z) \qquad (12-2)$$

$$= (\frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial x^{8}} + \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial y^{8}} + \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial z^{8}} + 4 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial y^{6} \partial z^{2}} + 4 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial z^{6} \partial y^{2}} + 4 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial x^{6} \partial y^{2}} + 4 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial x^{6} \partial z^{2}} + 4 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial x^{6} \partial z^{2}} + 4 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial z^{6} \partial z^{2}} + 6 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial x^{4} \partial z^{4}} + 6 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial x^{4} \partial z^{4}} + 6 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial z^{4} \partial z^{2}} + 12 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial z^{4} \partial z^{2}} + 2 \frac{\partial^{8}}{\partial z^{4} \partial z^{$$

to static field, while that of energy momentum tensor of g-field of $\Psi^{jk}(x)$ $(j\neq k,\ j,\ k=1\sim 4)$ is thought to also obey the equation with the form of (12-1) or (12-2). For A) g-field G is related to polar angular momentum density of g

(12-2) Distribution of Energy Tensor

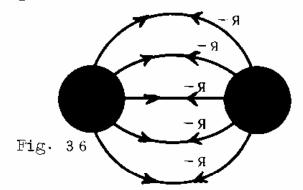
(as stated in (9-1)) by,

$$\frac{G}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}} = -\frac{k}{c} g , \qquad (12-3)$$

which implies elasticity in the direction of time since i $g = (M^{41}, M^{42}, M^{43})$

are the components of total angular momentum density associated with time-suffix.

The two masses with positive energy which attract each other (See Fig. 36) are bound by polar angular momentum density line of force whose flux would shrink longitudinally, while elongate laterally.



Polar Angular Momentum

Density Lines of Force

which would shrink longitudinally, while elongate laterally.

Potential $\Psi^{jk}(x, y, z)$ of energy momentum tensor in static g-field obeys partial differential equation of the eighth order of,

$$\Delta^4 \varphi^{jk}(x, y, z) = 0$$
, (12-4)

where

$$\mathbf{T}^{\mathtt{jk}} = \boldsymbol{\partial}_{\mathtt{j}} \, \boldsymbol{\partial}_{\mathtt{k}} \boldsymbol{\psi}^{\mathtt{mn}} \, (\, \mathtt{j} \neq \mathtt{k} \,)$$

$$T^{jj} = -\left(\partial_{\mu}^{2} \Psi^{mn} + \partial_{m}^{2} \Psi^{nk} + \partial_{n}^{2} \Psi^{mk}\right) , \qquad (12-5)$$

in recourse to the same kind of analysis which leads to (7-24). The appendix (A-9) states that stress tensor (on hyper surfaces) is governed by the same potential as energy momentum tensor.

Owing to (12-4) and (12-5), energy momentum tensor of \mathbb{T}^{jk} associated with the zeroth hyper surface are:

$${\rm T}^{\,01}={\rm T}^{\,02}={\rm T}^{\,03}=0$$
 ,

$$T^{00} = 45 A \left\{ -\frac{28}{R^3} + 2 \left[17(x^4 + y^4 + z^4) + 35(y^2 z^2 + z^2 x^2 + x^2 y^2) \right] / R^7 + 7 \left[(y^2 z^4 + z^2 x^4 + x^2 y^4) + 78x^2 y^2 z^2 + (y^4 z^2 + z^4 x^2 + x^4 y^2) \right] / R^9 + 126(y^4 z^4 + z^4 x^4 + x^4 y^4) / R^{11} \right\},$$

$$(12-6)$$

(12-3) Mass Distribution of Terrestrial Planets where T^{44} differs from T^{00} by the factor of -1.

$$e\rho = \sqrt{(T^{00})^2 - ((T^{01})^2 + (T^{02})^2 + (T^{03})^2)} = |T^{00}|, \qquad (12-7)$$

stands for mass density, because four momentum density of (p, iq) is associated with the tensor by,

$$p = (T^{01}, T^{02}, T^{03}),$$

 $q = -T^{00}.$ (12-8)

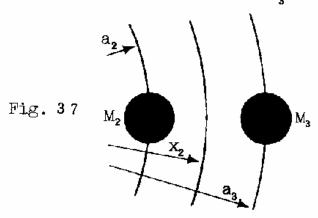
For T^{03} means the third component of momentum on the zeroth hyper surface.

(12-3) Mass Distribution of Terrestrial Planets

At the origin of solar system mass distribution is governed by the equation of (12-4) and (12-5), center of the sun being the origin. We obtain

$$x_2 = \frac{a_2 M_3 + a_3 M_2}{M_2 + M_3} , \qquad (12-9)$$

when we denote the distance from the origin to the point which divides $a_2 \sim a_3$ by $M_2 : M_3$, a_3 , a_4 and a_2 being radii of Earth, Mars and Venus. Mass inside infinite cylinder with inner radius of a_2 and outer of x_2 is concentrated on to M_2 , while that inside infinite (vertical) one with inner radius of x_2 and outer of a_3 is done onto M_3 when M_2 and M_3 are at a certain radius of the orbit of M_4 .



Inner radius and outer of vertical infinite cylinder which contained the mass that is concentrated upon the planet.

(12-3) Mass Distribution of Terrestrial Planets

This point is supposed to divide mass distribution at the origin of formation of solar system. We namely have a relation of,

$$\text{With} \quad \begin{cases} \underset{\mathbf{x}_{2}}{\text{M}_{3}} = \int_{-\mathbf{x}_{2}}^{\mathbf{x}_{1}} \int_{-\mathbf{x}_{0}}^{\infty} \int_{0}^{2\pi} \left| \frac{\mathbf{T}_{0}^{00}}{\mathbf{C}} \right| \, \text{rd} \, \text{rd} \, z \, \text{d} \, \varphi \\ \\ \text{with} \quad \begin{cases} x = r \cos \varphi \, , \\ y = r \sin \varphi \, , \\ \\ z = z \, , \end{cases}$$

since mass distributed inside a vertical infinite cylinder with inner radius of \mathbf{x}_2 and outer of \mathbf{x}_3 is concentrated upon \mathbf{M}_3 .

Performing integrations, we obtain

$$= B \log \frac{X_3}{X_2}$$
, (12-11)

because the last term of the part which is inversely proportional to \mathbb{R}^{11} is, for instance.

$$I = \int_{X_2}^{X_3} \int_{\infty}^{\infty} \int_{0}^{2\pi} \frac{126 r^8 \cos^4 \varphi \sin^4 \varphi r d r d z d \varphi}{(r^2 + z^2)^{\frac{11}{2}}}$$

$$= 252 \int_{X_2}^{X_3} \int_{0}^{\infty} \int_{0}^{2\pi} \frac{r^9 \cos^4 \varphi \sin^4 \varphi d r d z d \varphi}{(x^2 + z^2)^{\frac{11}{2}}}.$$

This integrand becomes

$$= 252 \int_{\mathbf{x}_{2}}^{\mathbf{x}_{1}} \frac{\mathrm{d}r}{r} \int_{0}^{\frac{\pi}{2}} \cos^{9} \lambda \, d\lambda \int_{0}^{2\pi} \cos^{4} \varphi \, \sin^{4} \varphi \, d\varphi, \qquad (12-12)$$

if we put

$$z=r an \lambda$$
.

All the remaining terms are proportional to

$$\ln \frac{X_3}{X_2}$$
,

which can be transformed into log and we finally obtain (12-11) Normalization constant of B can be determined such that

$$B = 4.5776 \quad (A.U.) \quad (12-13)$$

in virtue of mass of Earth, Venus and Mars, and radii of their orbits, where these constants are tabulated in TAB. 2.

(12-4) The Orbit of the Tenth Planet

TABLE 2

	Mercury	Venus	Earth	Mars	Pluto
radii	0.3871	0. 7 2 3 3	1.00	1. 5 2 3 7	3 9. 5
mass	0.054	0.815	1.00	0.108	0.8

We have supposed their orbits to almost be circles since their eccentricities are so small. With reference to (12-13) and the TABLE 2 we can calculate masses of Mercury, Venus and Mars as in TABLE 3.

TABLE 3

	Mercury	Venus	Earth	Mars
Observ- ation	0.054	0.815	1.00	0.108
Theory	0.105 (rather larger)	1.452 (rather larger)	1.00 (standard)	0.068 (rather smaller)

The distribution law of logarithm is quite appropriate to Terrestrial Planets. We must select the other normalization constant with the boundary condition of Jupiter to Giant Planets.

(12-4) The Orbit of the Tenth Planet

Normalization constant to Terrestrial Planets are applied to $P \mid u \mid t o$ and the other planets since mass of Pluto is:

$$M_{q} = 0.8$$
 (A. U.)

which is nearer to mass of the earth.

 $\boldsymbol{x_g}$ of the radius which determines mass distribution between $\mbox{{\tt Pluto}}$ and $\mbox{{\tt the}}$ $\mbox{{\tt Tenth}}$ $\mbox{{\tt Planet}}$ is calculated by

$$0.8 = 4.5776 \log \frac{X_9}{39.112}. \qquad (12-14)$$

where $x_8 = 39.112$ (A.U.)

shows the point which divides mass distribution between

(12-4) The Orbit of the Tenth Planet

Neptune and Pluto. We namely obtain

$$x_0 = 62.02$$
 (A. U.). (12-15)

Next we shall suppose that the Tenth Planet belongs to Terrestrial Family and owns the mass of about 0.8 A.U. Then, \mathbf{x}_{10} of the radius of outer dividing point is determined

by $0.8 \approx 4.5776 \log \frac{X_{10}}{62.02}$, (12-16)

namely deriving $x_{10} \approx 94.20$. (12-17)

On the other hand, a_{10} of the orbit of the Tenth Planet is calculated such that

$$x_{y} = 62.02 = \frac{0.8 a_{y} + 0.8 a_{10}}{0.8 + 0.8}$$
, (12-18)

in recourse to (12-9), having namely

$$a_{10} = 84.54$$
, (12-19)

which reduces to

$$a_{10} = 125.7 \times 10^8 \text{ Km}$$
, (12-20)

if we take the number of I. A. U. = 1.495×10^8 km .

On the third hand, astronomers predicted that

$$a_{10} \approx 126 \times 10^8 \text{ Km}$$
, (12-21)

in virtue of the orbits of comets (Ref. 72), which is just identical with our result. We can predict that the Tenth Planet is present at the distance of 126×10^8 Km from the sun, owing to both of the conclusions.

(13-1) Intrinsic Principal Quantum Number

§ 13 Periodic Chart of Elementary Particles

(13-1) Intrinsic Principal Quantum Number

In accordance with orbital quantum number of L of,

$$= L(L+1)\tilde{n}^2$$
, (13-1)

spin quantum number of s of,

$$< s^{2} > = s (s+1) \hbar^{2},$$
 (13-2)

is present. On the other hand, principal quantum number of n is defined with relativistic angular momentum (See the chapter 2) of,

$$=(n^{2}-1)h^{2}$$
. (13-3)

The components with time suffices $i\lambda$ of relativistic spin are also present, in recourse to which we naturally introduce

$$< g^2 + (i \lambda)^2 > = (\lambda^2 - 1) \hbar^2,$$
 (13-4)

in analogy of.

$$(13-1) \longleftrightarrow (13-2)$$
.

We shall call $\lambda < intrinsic principal quantum number > which also takes the eigen value of half odd integer since s is so although L nonnegative integer only.$

To electrons we know that

$$i \lambda = \begin{cases} -\frac{1}{2} \ln \gamma^4 \ \gamma^1 \\ -\frac{i}{2} \ln \gamma^4 \ \gamma^2 \\ -\frac{i}{2} \ln \gamma^4 \ \gamma^3 \ , \end{cases}$$
 (1 3-5)

while $\mathrm{i}\lambda$ may take various eigen values to particles in general where r^{i} stands for Diracean spinor.

Then, the eigen value of is associated with orbital motion of particles are expressed by

$$< g^2 > = ((n^2 - 1) - L(L + 1)) \hbar^2$$
, (13-6)

(See the chapter 2), where we have applied unitary trick to Klein-Gordon Equation. Accordingly, the eigen value

(13-1) Intrinsic Principal Quantum Number

classified with (λ, s) as that of elements with (n, L). We have known spin quantum numbers of all the elementary particles. We emphatically find that mass of a particle with $s=\frac{1}{2}$ is a little less than that with s=0 which has the same intrinsic principal quantal number of λ . Meanwhile we have known that μ meson owns a little less mass than π meson, which seems to imply that they do the same λ but the former does $s=\frac{1}{2}$ while the latter s=0. Accordingly we may determine their λ so that the ratio of their masses may be 134.975: 105.659, which leads us to

$$\lambda = 2$$
.

We, therefore, obtain normalization constant of

$$K = \frac{134.975}{\sqrt{2^2 - 1}} \approx 77.91409, \qquad (13-13)$$

making use of π^0 as boundary condition.

This normalization constant gives a little larger mass of calculation of

$$m_{\mu} = 116.8711 \text{ MeV}$$

than observed.

If we take $\lambda = \frac{3}{2}$ which is just before $\lambda = 2$ or $\lambda = \frac{5}{2}$

which is just after, theoretical ratio of their masses does not agree with observed. Thus, we may determine intrinsic principal quantum number of pion and muon to be

$$\lambda = 2 \tag{13-14}$$

and that mass of muon is a little smaller than that of pion because of the difference of spin quamtum number of ${f s}.$

(13-2) Classification with Intrinsic Principal Quantum Number and Spin

In recourse to the conclusion in the former section we have the following periodic chart making use of normalization constant of (13-13), where W, H, H and H stand for the state of s=0, $s=\frac{1}{2}$

(13-2) Classification with Intrinsic Principal Quantum Number and Spin

$$s=1$$
 and $s=\frac{3}{2}$,

respectively. Their symbols correspond with s, p, d and f in the periodic chart of elements. For instance, (2O g) means that it is in the eigen state of $\lambda=20$ and $s=\frac{3}{2}$.

TABLE 6

part- icles	eigen state	theory (Mev)	observation (Mev)
μ	(2э)	1 1 6. 8 7 1	105.659
π^{\pm} π^{0}	(2ж)	134.975	139.578 134.975
κ [±]	$(\frac{13}{2} \text{)}$	5 0 0. 4 1 1	4 9 3. 8 8
p n	(12 3)	9 2 9. 3 7 4	9 3 8. 2 5 6 9 3 9. 5 5 0
λ°	$(\frac{29}{2} \ni)$	1, 1 2 5. 0 4 1	1, 1 1 5. 6
Σ^+ Σ^0 Σ^-	$(\frac{31}{2} \ni)$	1, 203.227	1, 1 8 9. 4 1, 1 9 2. 5 1, 1 9 7. 3
ξ- ξ ⁰	(17)	1, 321.578	1, 3 2 1 1, 3 1 5
Ω¯	$(\frac{43}{2} \text{ g})$	1, 667	1, 672

§ 14 Solid State Battery (Revised) (Ceased)

\$15 Decay of Lucifer

§15 Decay of Lucifer

There are many small planets, called Asteroid, between the orbit of Mars and that of Jupiter. Most of them are smaller than even ordinary sattellites, and some of them are not spherical.

Representative one are Ceres, Pallas, Juno, Vesta, Eros, Icarus and so on. Their masses and radii are tabulated in TABLE 7.

TABLE 7

(See the right. Specifications of Asteroid.)

More than 1,600 are found. There will be more than fifty thousand, including the smallest which is now undiscovered. They will be the ruins of one more mother planet which was decayed in the ancient Era. It has been called < Lucifer > by some astronomers. We shall study specifications of that marvelous planet in this chapter. It is situated on the fifth orbit.

We, therefore, call the fifth planet. Bode number is 2.8 to the fifth. That is to say, the mother planet had enjoyed the orbit of 2.8 Astronomical Unit from the Sun.

The specifications are tabulated on the TABLE 8, along with the inner planet of Mars and the outer of Jupiter.

TABLE 8

	Mars	Lucifer	Jupiter
radii of orbits	1.524	2.8	5.203
Mass	0.108	\boldsymbol{x}	317.904

§ 15 Decay Lucifer

As studied in the twelfth chapter, the following Eqn. determines the mass of terrestrial planet,

$$x = 4.5776 \log \frac{y}{z} \tag{15-1}$$

where Z and y are radius which distributes energy tensor to the inner planet and that one, and what does the euter planet and that, concerned. Would you please read the Eqn. of (12-9)?

From inside, we shall denote the masses of three planets with m,n and p. The following Eqn. reads

$$Z = \frac{2 \cdot 8 \, \text{m} + \text{nu}}{\text{m} + \text{n}}$$
, (15-2)

$$y = \frac{nu + 2.8p}{n + p}$$
, (15-3)

where

m,n and p are mass of Mars, that of Lucifer and that of Jupiter. u and p are radius of Martian orbit and that of Jupiterean one. The reader can find the reason in section (12-3). (15-2) and (15-3) give the radius of the orbit at which g-potential of the inner planet and the outer are equal.

We must know mass of Lucifer so that we may determine them (the radii of orbits). With regards to terrestrial planet, they become larger, $Mercury \rightarrow Venus \rightarrow Earth$, and the final Mars is smaller than Earth, as indicated in Fig. 49.

The sizes of terrestrial planets

Accordingly, Lucifer is about equal to Mars or owns about the same mass as Wars. Therefore,

$$Z \approx 2.8$$

as Jupiter's mass is about 3,000 times that of Mars, if we use

0.108

§15 Decay Lucifer to Lucifer.

Similarly,

$$y = \frac{1.524 + 2.8}{2} = 2.162 \tag{15-4}$$

as mass of Mars and that of Lucifer are supposed equal. Then, we obtain

 $x \approx 0.52$ (Astronomical Unit),

and x is also expressed by

$$\approx 3.1 \times 10^{27} \text{gr}$$
 (15-5)

On the other hand, total mass of Asteroid are calculated as $\dot{x'}=1.7 imes 10^{24} {
m gr}$. (15-6)

That is to say,

$$\frac{x'}{x} \approx 5.5 \times 10^4$$
.

Only 0.06 per cent of mass remains when decayed. The other mass was decayed into Gamma ray and so on. $10^{47} {\rm ergs}$ of energy were made free. There was an astounding explosion.

Thirdly, mean density of Asteroids are known

$$3.5 \text{ gr/}cm^3$$
,

which shows that of Lucifer.

In virtue of mathematical formulae of sphere

$$3.5 \times \frac{4\pi}{3} \mathbb{R}^3 = 3.1 \times 10^{27}$$
, (15-7)

we finally derive the radius of,

 $R \approx 6.000$ km.

The size of Lucifer was about identical with that of Earth.

§ 16 Experimental Results

(16-1) Imaginary Output Potential with G-Kleinean Coil

Firstly we fabricated three phases current source of about 1 MHz as shown in the following circuit. The core of the center oscillating coil, for instance, owns the size as displayend in the following figure.

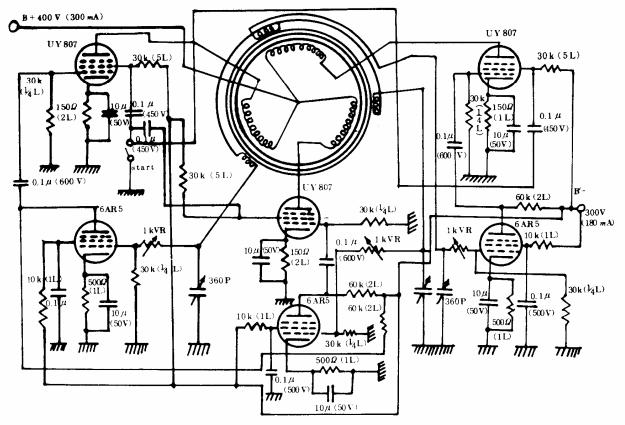


Fig. 51

The oscillating coil should be composed of Kleinean Roll instead of Solenoid.

The 3 phases current is fed onto 3 spherical condensers of G-generator upon Fig. 13 as, for instance, in the next figure. The 0utput coil of 4 in Fig. 13 should also be done of Kle-

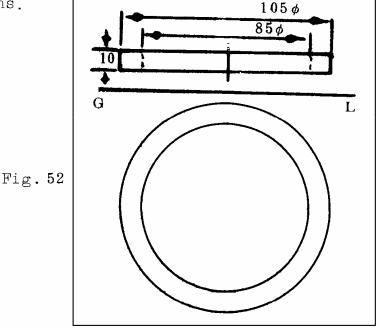
inean Roll.

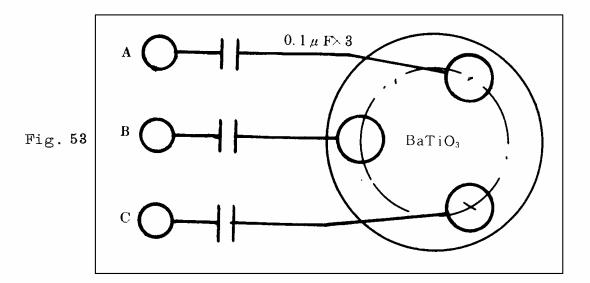
We secondly measure gravitoelectric output potential of this coil with high frequency AC transistorized volt meter, through the switching device as shown in the succeeding figure.

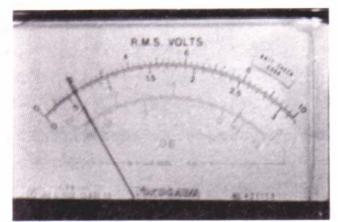
RMS (Root Mean Square) output electric potential in the one electrical direction differs from another as shown in the following pictures.

One example is displayed in the next table with experimen-

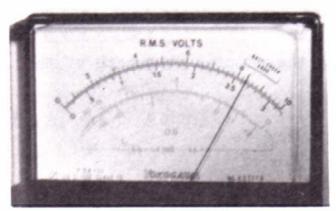
tal specifications.







Picture # 24



Picture # 25

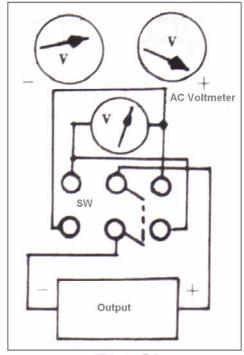


Fig. 54

RMS Output in the one direction	1.9 V		
another switching direction	1. 6 V		
frequency of 3 phases current	2 MHz		
3 phases current poten- tial	1 0 0 V		
Output Coil	20 Kleinean Turns (of vinyl cupper wire)		
BaTiO ₃ Disc	diameter of 40 %		
Date	45/20h/18/March/1974		

If we suppose the output potential in the one electrical direction to be

$$\Psi_1 = x + \Psi_0 e^{i\omega t}$$

another must be

$$\Psi_2 = -\Psi_1 = -x - \Psi_0 e^{i\omega t},$$

owing to the conventional electrodynamics. We easily find the difference of,

$$\Psi_1 - \Psi_2 = 2 \left(x + \Psi_0 e^{i \omega t} \right)$$

the RMS value of which is thought to be,

$$\Psi = 2 x$$
,

but, marvelously, we can not detect with DC meter.

We can not but conclude that x is quite particular.

The author suppose this difference must be that between complex conjugates.

Namely, the former value is the complex conjugate of the latter as

$$\Psi_1 = \Psi_2^{\times}$$

We should express the difference to be,

$$\Psi_1 - \Psi_2 = x + \Psi_0 e^{i\boldsymbol{\omega}t} - x - \Psi_0 e^{-i\boldsymbol{\omega}t}$$

= 2 $i \Psi_0 \sin \omega t$,

which is purely imaginary. With reference to the topological characteristics of Kleinean rolled coil is this suggestion quite natural?

(17-1) Increasing Electro-g Induction

(17-2) Topological Translation of Möbius Strip into Electronic Circuit

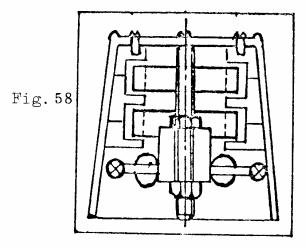
§ 17 Electro — G Induction

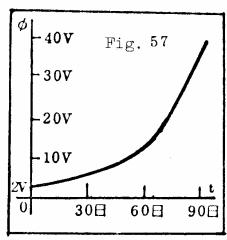
(17-1) Increasing Electro-g Induction

In Fig.13, we use single toroidal ferrite core, upon which three divided Kleinean Roll Coils are wound, as in the following Fig.57. The upper coil is Opt. coil, electric potential of which was measured day after day.

We drove three spherical condensers with 2 SC 42PP (transistorized) three phases current of which has the frequency of about 1.5 MHz. The potential amplitude was 200 V. The Opt. potential increased hour by hour, day after day as g-stress energy flows in the set.

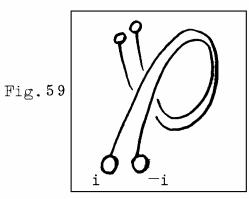
That increasing curve is shown in the following Fig.58. In three months the final potential became 37 volt, compared with the initial of 2 volt.





(17-2) Topological Translation of Möbius Strip into Electronic Circuit

Reverse side of Möbius Strip can be expressed by, as it were, imaginary ground in electronic circuit, because of which that electrical translation is double solenoid.



(17-3) Double Solenoid Circuit

(17-3) Double Solenoid Circuit

One of the examples with Double Solenoid is shown in the succeeding Fig. which is blocking oscillator with double solenoid. Opt. electric potential is $300\,\mathrm{V}$, which is realized by Tachyon fully stored in space-time.

25 turns double coil is used as spherical condenser, as it were.

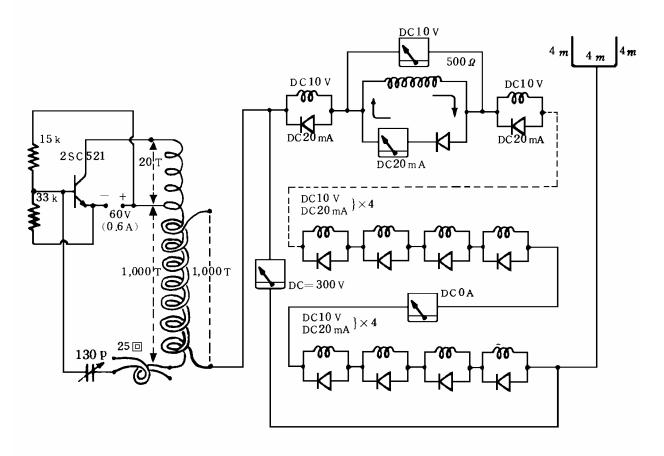


Fig. 60

$$(17-4)(17-5)$$
 (Revised) (Ceased)

(18-1) Four Vectors about Tachyon

§18 Properties of about Tachyon

(18-1) Four Vectors about Tachyon

The square of any four vector of particles forms constant as

$$p^2 - (p^0)^2 = -(mc)^2$$
, (18-1)

where

$$p^0 = m c \frac{d t}{d \tau}$$

and

$$c p^0 = W$$

which is called energy.

Naturally, we can form

$$A_x^2 + A_y^2 + A_z^2 - \frac{\varphi^2}{1 - \beta^2} = -\varphi^2$$
 (18-2)

to particles, in which φ is electric potential. and in analogy to which we obtain

$$A_x^2 + A_y^2 + A_z^2 - \frac{\varphi^2}{\beta^2 - 1} = -(i \varphi)^2$$
 (18-3)

to super signal particle.

Of course, A_x , A_y and A_z are spatial components of vector potential. We can call φ rest potential.

Real current jz is defined by

$$j_z = \frac{e}{c} \cdot \frac{dz}{d\tau}, \qquad (18-4)$$

which naturally leads us to

$$j_t = \frac{e}{c} \cdot c \frac{dt}{d\tau} ,$$

where

$$d\tau = \sqrt{1-\beta^2} dt .$$

Namely we obtain

$$j_{t} = \frac{e}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}, \qquad (18-5)$$

$$-236 -$$

(18-1) Four Vectors about Tachyon

and also

$$j_x^2 + j_y^2 + j_z^2 - j_t^2 = constant.$$
 (18-6)

The principle of four vector is that: the 4th component is relativistically variable (: increasing or decreasing) one, the constant of which gives the right hand side of formulae of this kind.

The constant may easily be found to become

e

in (18-6).

Moreover we also derive

$$j_x^2 + j_y^2 + j_z^2 - j_t^2 = -(ie)^2$$
 (18-7)

to tachyon (to, for instance, tachy-electron or that proton).

$$jt = \frac{ie}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}} = \frac{e}{\sqrt{\beta^2 - 1}}$$
 (18-8)

can be given as real like that W is real (energy) to super signal particle, in G.Feinberg's formula.

These are also Lorentz increase of electric potential and that of charge.

The word of rest charge is given to e. Finally we shall proceed to four vector of acceleration of,

$$\alpha_{x}^{2} + \alpha_{y}^{2} + \alpha_{z}^{2} - \alpha_{t}^{2} = c onst.$$
 (18-9)

where

$$\alpha_t = \frac{d^2 t}{d\tau^2}$$
.

We already found:

$$\frac{dt}{d\tau} = \frac{W}{mc^2} \tag{18-10}$$

because of which we express

$$\frac{d^2 t}{d\tau^2} = \frac{1}{mc^2} \cdot \frac{dW}{d\tau} = \frac{1}{mc^2} \cdot \frac{1}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}} \cdot \frac{dW}{d\tau}$$

$$= \frac{1}{mc^2 \sqrt{1-\beta^2}} \cdot S, \qquad (18-11)$$

(18-1) Four Vectors about Tachyon

where

$$S = \frac{dW}{dt}$$

is the so-called power (energy flowing rate), which leads us to

$$mc^{2} \alpha_{t} = \frac{S}{\sqrt{1-\beta^{2}}} . \qquad (18-12)$$

In any relativistic case of four vector constant term in the right hand side has been that of 4th (0-th) component.

This conception finally leads us to

$$\alpha_x^2 + \alpha_y^2 + \alpha_z^2 - \left(\frac{S}{mc^2\sqrt{1-\beta^2}}\right)^2 = -S^2$$
 (18-13)

The 4-th component denotes Lorentz increase of power, where S is rest power (working).

We shall proceed to the case of Tachyon. From (18-13) that notation is easily found to have the form

$$\alpha_x^2 + \alpha_y^2 + \alpha_z^2 - \left(\frac{S}{mc^2\sqrt{\beta^2 - 1}}\right)^2 = S^2$$
, (18-14)

by replacing S in the former formula with iS.

We have oversighted the most basic physical quantity of

$$\vec{x} = (x, y, z, ict)$$
 (18-15)

The reader will easily find:

$$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - c^2 t^2 = -c^2 T^2$$
, (18-16)

where T is invariant time. This time seems to coincide with Enatsuean invariant one stated in the former chapter (the 3rd one). Especially to Tachyon

$$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - c^2 t^2 = c^2 T^2$$
, (18-17)

replacing T with iT.

(18-2) Kinetic Energy of Tachyon

(18-2) Kinetic Energy of Tachyon

Total energy of tachyon is given by the familiar form of,

$$W = \frac{\mu c^{2}}{\sqrt{\beta^{2} - 1}} = \frac{\mu c^{2}}{\beta} \left(1 - \frac{1}{\beta^{2}} \right)^{-\frac{1}{2}} \left(\beta = \frac{V}{c} , i \mu = m \right),$$

$$(18 - 18)$$

which is developed by Laurent expansion of,

$$= \frac{\mu c^{2}}{\beta} \left[1 + \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{1}{\beta^{2}} + \frac{3}{8} \cdot \frac{1}{\beta^{4}} + \cdots \right]$$

$$= \mu c^{2} \left(\frac{c}{V} \right) + \frac{\mu c^{2}}{2} \left(\frac{c}{V} \right)^{3} + \frac{3}{8} \mu c^{2} \left(\frac{c}{V} \right)^{5} + \cdots$$
(18-19)

The first term gives what corresponds with rest energy of real particle, but super signal particle never enjoys such state. It is interpreted to be rest one when one observes tachyon from moving frame at signal velocity.

The second term of,

$$\frac{\mu c^2}{2} \left(\frac{C}{V}\right)^3,$$

is that kinetic energy, which decreases with V at super signal. The remaining terms are corrections to that kinetic energy.

Momentum of tachyon owns the form of,

$$P = \frac{\mu V}{\sqrt{\beta^2 - 1}} , \qquad (18 - 20)$$

which is developed into Laurent series such that,

$$= \mu c + \frac{\mu c}{2} \left(\frac{c}{V}\right)^2 + \frac{3}{8} \mu c \left(\frac{c}{V}\right)^4 + \cdots, \qquad (18-21)$$

the first term of which,

 μ

should be called < fundamental momentum of tachyon >.
The remaining

(18-3) Periedic Chart of Tachyon

$$\frac{\mu c}{2} \left(\frac{c}{V}\right)^2 + \frac{3}{8} \mu c \left(\frac{c}{V}\right)^4 + \cdots$$
 (18-22)

are correction terms.

(18-3) Periodic Chart of Tachyon

Absolute value of, as it were, rest mass of Tachyon of, $|i\mu| = m$, (18-22)

probably takes discrete value. For instance, proton can arrive super signal when accelerated by g. It takes certain value of μ which corresponds with that mass on the zeroth hyper surface.

Mass formula of periodic chart of elementary particles (table 6) took the form of,

$$m = 77.91409 \sqrt{\lambda^2 - 1 - s(s+1)} (MeV),$$
 (18-23)

where λ is called < intrinsic principal quantum number > and what enjoys analytic continuation of eigen value upon ultra spherical harmonics of (referred to chapter 2),

$$\Theta_n^L(\cos\theta) = \sin^L\theta \left[\frac{d}{d(\cos\theta)}\right]^L C_{n-1}^L(\cos\theta) . \qquad (18-24)$$

A. Z. Dolginov finds that principal quantum number of n enjoys analytic continuation upon the other ultra spherical harmonics of,

$$\Theta_n^L(\theta) = \frac{i \left(ch\theta\right)^L}{M_L} \left(\frac{d}{d \left(sh\theta\right)}\right)^{L+1} \cos\left(N+1\right) \left(\theta + \frac{i\pi}{2}\right), \quad (18-25)$$

where

$$M_L^2 = N^2 (N^2 + 1^2) (N^2 + 2^2) \cdots \times (N^2 + L^2),$$

[referred to section (2-3)]

$$n = i N . \qquad (18 - 26)$$

It is quite natural that < intrinsic principal quantum number > corresponding with (18-26) should be pure imaginary

(18-3) Periodic Chart of Tachyon

such that

$$n \to \lambda = i Z . \tag{18-27}$$

Then, tachyon enjoys different eigen state from that in periodic chart of real particles in section 13. We, therefore, put

$$\lambda = i Z$$

in mass formula of (18-23).

We easily find that it takes the form of,

$$m = 77.91409 \ i\sqrt{Z^2 + 1 + s \ (s+1)},$$
 (18-28)

which reveals that, as it were, rest mass of tachyon is specified by instrinsic quantum nunrbers, and is pure imaginary.

The N given by A.Z.Dolginov of (18-25) is real and serial. Then, we naturally regard Z in (18-27) as real serial number. The author, however, propose that super signal proton (tachyproton) can be labelled by letting it analytically continue onto 12 i3 (eigen state on the first hyper surface), and that all the real particles can be done similarly.

A super signal particle with

$$Z=12$$
 .

and

$$s=\frac{1}{2}$$
,

is present on the first hyper surface (neighbouring hyper surface) when we take up (18-28) as formula of periodic chart of tachyon. This particle should be called tachy-proton (the first hyper surface entity analytically continued from the zeroth hyper surface; ordinary physical space).

Then, we finally obtain

$$m = 939.4105 i MeV,$$
 (18-29)

from mass formula of (18-28).

Proton owns mass of.

$$m = 938.256 \, MeV$$
, (18-30)

than which absolute value of (18-29) is a little larger. Most of scientists understand that they must not simply

(18-3) Periedic Chart of Tachyon

conclude imaginary mass of tachy-proton to be,

m' = 938.256 i MeV.

They also know how much different it is from m'with (18-29). Generally speaking, absolute value of tachyon's imaginary mass is a little larger than corresponding real particle on the zeroth hyper surface.

We finally derive the following table by making calculations to the former periodic chart of real particles.

eigen state	real	particles	tachyons
2 <i>i</i> Э	щ	1 0 5. 6 5 9	1 8 6. 8 3 0 <i>i</i>
2 і ж	$\pi^{^{\scriptscriptstyle \perp}}$ $\pi^{^{\scriptscriptstyle 0}}$	1 3 9. 5 7 8 1 3 4. 9 7 5	1 7 4. 2 2 4 <i>i</i>
$\frac{13}{2}$ i \mathbb{X}	K [±]	4 9 3. 8 2	5 1 2. 4 0 2 <i>i</i>
12 і Э	P n	9 3 8. 2 5 6 9 3 9. 5 5 0	9 3 9. 4 1 0 <i>i</i>
$\frac{29}{2}$ <i>i</i> 9	λ°	1, 1 1 5. 6	1, 1 3 4, 4 6 8 <i>i</i>
$\frac{31}{2}$ i \Im	$egin{array}{c} egin{array}{c} \egin{array}{c} \egin{array}$	1, 1 8 9. 4 1, 1 9 2. 5 1, 1 9 7. 3	1, 2 1 2, 0 3 2 <i>i</i>
17 і Э	ξ - ξ ⁰	1, 3 2 1 1, 3 1 5	1, 3 2 8, 5 5 2 <i>i</i>
$\frac{43}{2}$ i я	Ω	1, 6 7 2	1, 6 7 5. 1 4 9 <i>i</i>

TABLE 14

For instance, $2 i \ni$ means analytic continuation of eigen state of 2 onto the first hyper surface.

§ 19 Time Reversing Oscillator (Revised/Ceased)

§ 20 Imaginary Distance (Ceased)

(21-1) Signal Number

(21-2) Cross Word Transcendental Number

§ 21 Signal Number

(21-1) Signal Number

Signal velocity is widely known to be,

$$c = 2.997929 \times 10^{10} \text{ cm/sec}$$

which happens to be expressed by the transcendental number of,

$$2 \pi \log 3 = 2.9978458$$
,

the 3 of which seems to be planetary number of earth.

If a particle attains 99% of signal velocity;

$$V = 0.99 c, (21-3)$$

Lorentz factor happens to become integer of,

$$r(0.99c) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1 - (\frac{0.99c}{c})^2}}$$

$$= 7.088815$$

$$\stackrel{.}{\div} 7. \tag{21-4}$$

We shall discuss physical meaning of this characteristic value of V elsewhere.

(21-2) Cross Word Transcendental Number

Two transcendental number are present

$$\left.\begin{array}{l}
e = 2.71828 \\
\pi = 3.14159
\end{array}\right\}$$
(21-5)

$$(e < 2 \pi \log 3 < \pi, e \approx 2 \pi \log 3 \approx \pi \approx 3)$$

one of which is a little smaller, while the other of which a little larger. These transcendental numbers forms the following relation:

$$e - 2 \pi \log 3 + \pi = 2.88202 \quad (2 \pi \log 3)$$
 $- e + 2 \pi \log 3 + \pi = 3.40116 \quad (\pi)$
 $e + 2 \pi \log 3 - \pi = 2.54906 \quad (e)$ (21-6)

(21-3) Signal Velocity on Other Planets

Three transcendental numbers in parenthesises means that numerical values on the right hand side nearly equal respectively.

Sum of transcendental numbers seems to produce transcendental ones, because of which we put these into parenthesises.

In recourse to characteristic form of (21-6) we call these <cross word transcendental number>, which seems to play important roles when one performs analysis of fundamental physical relations.

We shall discuss elsewhere.

(21-3) Signal Velocity on Other Planets

As signal number of,

$$C_0 = 2 \pi \log 3 \times 10^{10}$$
 cm/sec
= 2.9978458 × 10^{10} cm/sec

is nothing but,

= $2 \pi \log \left(\text{ planet number} \right) \times 10^{10} \text{ cm/sec} \quad (21-7)$

that upon Mars as the 4th planet would be,

$$C_4 = 2 \pi \log 4 \times 10^{10} \text{ cm/sec}$$

= 3.7828544 × 10 10 cm/sec (21-8)



Photo 34

(21-3) Signal Velocity on Other Planets

In <Special Relativity > invariant is the signal velocity throughout entire space-time, but Einsteinean <General Relativity > maintains that it is variable throughout that space time.

Namely, it starts from the invariance of,

$$ds^{2} = \mathcal{G}_{11} dx^{2} + \mathcal{G}_{12} dx dy + \mathcal{G}_{13} dx dz +$$

$$\mathcal{G}_{14} dx du + \dots + \mathcal{G}_{44} du^{2}, \qquad (21-9)$$

where s stands for geodetic, and

$$u = i c t$$
,

 \mathcal{G}^{ik} being functions depending upon space—time co—ordinate of (x, y, z, u).

In Minkowskean space—time blonging to <Special Relativity> Einstein defines

$$g_{44} = -1$$
 ,

accordingly

$$ds^2 = dx^2 + dy^2 + dz^2 - c^2 dt^2$$
, (21-10)

which leads us to that \mathcal{G}_{00} becomes square of signal velocity.

If g_{44} is a function depending upon space-time co-ordinate, cannot signal number be that of space-time co-ordinate? Then, it becomes variable throughout entire space-time. That is to say, one finds that the formula of (21-8) is general relativist

With reference to (21-7) we obtain the following table, calculating signal velocities from Venus to the $10\,\mathrm{th}$ planet.

planet	signal vel	ocity	signal number
Venus	1.8914272×10	cm/sec	$2\pi \log 2$
Earth	2.9978458	//	$2\pi \log 3$
Mars	3. 7828544	//	$2 \pi \log 4$
(Lucifer	4. 3917579	//	$2\pi\log 5$)
Jupiter	4.8892668	//	2π log 6
Saturn	5. 3 0 9 9 0 7 2	//	2 π log 7
Uranus	5. 6742817	//	2 π log 8
Neptune	5. 9956854	//	2 π log 9
Pluto	6. 2831852	//	$2\pi \log 10$
(The 10th F	Planet 6.543265	//	$2\pi \log 11$)

Table 15

without external force.

§ 22 Center of Wave

Mass is called < wavicle > which means that it is a particle, and also wave on the other hand.

Both center of mass and of wave are, therefore, present. For instance, a swing moves without external force. It has been interpreted to move by transition of center of mass, but slip of center of mass and that of wave provoke a motion

Real particle is absorbing and emitting tachyons. One of the expressions of microscopic motion is given by imaginary quantities.

This quantity periodically changes such that,

$$m = i W \sin (\omega t + \alpha), \qquad (22-1)$$

when center of wave moves, while center of mass similarly does:

$$M = \mu \sin \omega t \tag{22-2}$$

Resultant quantity owns the form of,

$$\nu = \mu \sin \omega t + i W \sin (\omega t + \alpha), \qquad (22-3)$$

root mean square of which becomes

$$\overline{\nu}^2 = \frac{1}{T} \int_0^T \nu^2 dt \qquad (22-4)$$

$$= \int_0^T \frac{1}{T} \left(\mu^2 \sin^2 \omega \ t + 2 \ i \ \mu W \sin \omega t \ \sin \left(\ \omega t + \alpha \ \right) \right)$$

$$-W^2 \sin^2(\omega t + \alpha) dt$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} (\mu^2 - W^2 + i \mu W \cos \alpha). \qquad (22-5)$$

Taking square root of (22-5), we obtain

$$\overline{\nu} = \sqrt{\frac{\mu^2 - W^2 + i \, \mu W \cos \alpha}{2}},$$
 (22-6)

$$(0 < \mu, 0 < W)$$

which reduces to

$$\bar{\nu} = \sqrt{\frac{\mu^2 - W^2}{2}},$$
 (22-7)

§ 22 Center of Wave

when

$$\alpha = \frac{\pi}{2}$$
.

Ιf

$$\mu < W$$

(22-7) leads us to

$$\bar{\nu}=i\sqrt{\frac{W^2-\bar{\mu}^2}{2}} \quad . \tag{22-8}$$

Inertia becomes pure imaginary. Then, test piece loses weight, and rests on balancer. Weight namely vanishes when it enjoys periodic motion with slip of center of mass and wave.

To any value of α we have general solution: putting

$$\frac{\mu^{2} - W^{2}}{2} = A,$$

$$\frac{(\cos \alpha) \mu W}{2} = B$$
(22-9)

$$\sqrt{A+Bi} = x+yi , \qquad (22-10)$$

we find:

and that

$$(x^{2} + y^{2})^{2} = A^{2} + B^{2} ,$$

$$x^{2} + y^{2} = \sqrt{A^{2} + B^{2}}$$

$$x^{2} y^{2} = \frac{B^{2}}{4}$$

$$(22-12)$$

from which parameter Eqn. of

$$t^2 - \sqrt{A^2 + B^2} t + \frac{B^2}{4} = 0$$
, (22-13)

appears. Then,

$$t = \frac{\sqrt{A^2 + B^2} \pm |A|}{2} \quad ,$$

is obtained along with

$$x = \pm \sqrt{\frac{\sqrt{A^2 + B^2} + |A|}{2}}$$

$$y = \pm \sqrt{\frac{\sqrt{A^2 + B^2} - |A|}{2}}$$

$$-260 -$$
(22-14)

§ 22 Center of Wave

four combinations of sign are possible.

One finds different solution to

$$0 \le \alpha \le \frac{\pi}{2}$$
,

and

$$\frac{\pi}{2} < \alpha < \frac{3}{2}\pi$$
 ,

respectively, since

$$xy = \frac{|B|}{2} = \begin{cases} \frac{B}{2} & (0 \le B) \\ -\frac{B}{2} & (B < 0) \end{cases}$$

holds.

For instance, one obtains

$$\sqrt{A+Bi} = \frac{1}{2} \left\{ \sqrt{\sqrt{(\mu^2 - W^2)^2 + \mu^2 W^2 \cos^2 \alpha} + |\mu^2 - W^2|} + i \sqrt{\sqrt{(\mu^2 - W^2)^2 + \mu^2 W^2 \cos^2 \alpha} - |\mu^2 - W^2|} \right\},$$

in case of,

$$0 \le \alpha \le \frac{\pi}{2} \ (\ 0 \le B) \ .$$

After some arithmetics the solution will be found in case of $\frac{\pi}{2}\!<\alpha\!<\!\frac{3}{2}\,\pi$.

Just after the revised edition, there was a remarkable dovelopement of the theory.

We came to realize Möbius coils and Kleinean coil. We are publishing the fifth and revised edition, for one of the reasons of which many Brothers and Sisters had recently requested this title. For the new readers we remark that Levity Disc of Mr. John Roy Robert Searl is a realization of < Inverse-G Engine > stated in the 9th chapter. A little difference is that it becomes negatively energied state with a rotor. while our < Inverse-G Engine > does with a rotary electric field. There is no mechanical revolution. Levity Disc was at such a high imaginary electric potential of Ten trillion i volt that could have never been realized in the realm of accelerator physics or electrical engineering. The output power of a thousand billion ten trillion horse power could have never been. Even Saturn Rocket of NASA could have never attained. Even existence of inverse gravitation has a significant meaning in Physics. We can find that the late A. Einstein tacitly predicted. P. A.M. Dirac made negatively energied state of unoccupied own a characteristic meaning.

By this title and the deed of Mr. Searl's unoccupied state of positive energy and occupied state of negative energy also become physically meaningful (See the table #1 in the 9 th chapter). The author expresses a scincere gratitude to Mr. Lars-Uno Bernhardsson in Sweden for his first information, and does to Mr. William T. Sherwood for his latest information when he called on Mr. Searl, and for his wide introduction in the scientific realm of U. S. A. He also thanks Mrs. Alice B. Pomeroy for her international introduction.

In Japan, many members of The Association of Aeronautical

and Space Sciences, and the Physical Society of Japan, the readers of <SPACE VEHICLE> did him a favour to appreciately read, for which he thanks very much, and is presenting a sequential reports.

< Mobius Coil Element> and < Kleinean Bottle> are inheritances of classical topology. They contribute to the new machines, which is interesting.

On the other hand scientists became to much be interested in Super Signal Moving Matter since Dr.G. Feinberg presented F Faster-Than-Light Particles of tachyons (ref 73). We have used real super signal mass to Super Signal Lorentz Transformation in the 6th chapter which may appreciately be compared with imaginary super signal mass of G. Feinberg's.

This conception is the sequential of the late A. Einstein's but it contains some latent ones, which was indebted to Prof. Shoji MAEBARA of Department of Pure and Applied Mathematics, Tokyo University of Education, who is one of the authorities of Relativity.

We have called <Anti-atomic Motor> in the first edition <Inverse Atomic Engine> in this edition. As explained in the second edition, anti-particles have positive energy, while negative energy is inverse state of particles and anti-particles.

Just by these conceptions we surely recognize that negatively energied state has quite deeper meaning, and that inverse atomic engine can be realized without dangers of pair annhilation.

After we published the revised edition, the author appeared on TV, which was supported by youth throughout the country. He thanks on this section. He also expresses nostalgic thanks to Mr. Takumi SHIBANO (Rei of KOZUMI=Cosmic Ray) who is a pioneer of G-field engine. He is also indebted to Mr. Akiharu SHIGEMATSU who gave the strongest support, and to Mr. Sa-

daaki NISHIDA for his valuable kindness.

He also does scincere gratitude to Mr. Masakatsu OKI who fabricated educational model of Kleinean bottle. This technology of mold belongs to the most difficult.

Also in the earlier stage, an old person in Kyohto, a youth in Settsu City and a person in Suita City financially supported him, which are recorded in his internal empire of his heart. He pays a scincere respect to Mr. Hachiroh KUBOTA and a college teacher in Zama City who continuelly encouraged him, and to Toshihiko ICHIMURA (physicist), and finally to Mr. T of electronics company for his fabrication of three phases generator.

Would you understand that the perticles in the 13th chapter is the simplest classification? Could you think that < Decay of Lucifer (the fifth planet) > and Prediction of the Tenth Planet are magnificent analysis?

The 4th edition states several experimental results, too, by which the readers will understand physical meaning of Kleinean Roll.

The 5th edition also does many experimental results, for which the author is indebted to the late Kohji TAKAMURA and Mr. W. P. The last section states Time Reversing Oscillator, which was fabricated by W. P. and no earth people owns yet.

The author emphasizes that he thanks Masayuki JINBO and Miki NISHINA for their financial support throughout the construction of G-research Laboratory (The right picture shows this laboratory).

Swedish Royal Academy of Science in which Nobel Prize Committee is present, purchased 14 copies of this title.

Notice: Would you do us a favour to enclose two or more International Reply Coupons when you communicate G-research Laboratory?

 $\mbox{$\mbox{$$$$}$}$ Just after the 7th edition the author succeeded in the experiment of < Loss of Weight>, which the 8th edition includes.

The author makes use of Moebius Wound. About a century has passed since Moebius Strip appeared. Tachyon plays an important role, the theory of which was proposed in 1967, and about 20 years have passed. The readers will deeply be impressed at realization of inverse (anti-) G in their long history.



Photo 29

参 考 文 献

- 1) 梅沢博臣,場の量子論特論,岩波(1959)。
- 2) 梅沢博臣, 量子力学, 裳華房(1959) 171。
- 3) L. Gegenbauer, Wiener Sitzungsberichte, 102 (1893) 942.
- 4) = 2) 172
- 5) 犬井鉄郎、偏微分方程式の応用 I. 岩波 (1958) 64。
- 6) 鵜戸口英善, 弾性学, 共立出版 (1964) 3。
- 7) S. SEIKE, Ind. J. Phys. Vol. 41. Ma 2 (1967) 121.
- $8) = 6) 170_{\circ}$
- 9) 矢野健太郎、相対性理論、至文堂(1964) 47。
- 10) 富山小太郎,相对性理論,岩波(1958) 17。
- 11) = 9) o 12) = 9) 86 o 13) = 10) 46 o
- 14) A. Einstein, The Meaning of Relativity, Methuen & Co. Ltd. (1960) 42.
- 15) 清家新一,テレパシ Na. 9 (1969) 19。
- $16) = 10) 37_{\circ} 17) = 10) 26_{\circ}$
- 18) 清家新一, 第11回宇宙科学技術講演会抄録(1968) 44。
- 19) 清家新一, 日本物理学 1965 年秋季年会抄録, % 2 (1965) 339。
- 20) = 14) 43, 21) = 9) 53,
- 22) 遠木幸成, 関数論, 共立出版 (1961) 87。
- 23) 山内恭彦、回転群及び対称群の応用、岩波(1958) 27。
- 24) A.Z. Dolginov, JETP, 30 % 4 (1956) 746.
- 25) = 22) 6
- 26) S.C. Frautschi, Regge Poles and S Matrix Theory, Benjamin (Frontiers in Physics) (1963) 99.
- 27) 清家新一. 第16回応用力学連合講演会抄録, 第1部(1966) 3。
- 28) 清家新一, 第13回材料研究連合講演会抄録 (1969) 1/6 327。
- 29) 梅沢博臣, 場の量子論特論, 岩波 (1959) 21。
- $30) = 40) 77_{\circ}$
- 31) V. Fock, Z. für Physik, 98 (1935) 145.

- 32) = 10) 45
- 33) H. Enatsu, Prog. Theor. Phys. 30 (1963) 236.
- 34) O. Hara and et al., Prog. Theor. Phys. 12 (1954) 177.
- 35) W.G.V. Rosser, An Introduction to the Theory of Relativity, London Butterworth (1964) 335.
- 36) L. Landau & E. Lipschitz, Phys. Z. Sowjet U. 8 (1935) 153.
- 37) H. Yamasaki, Prog. Theor. Phys. 36 %1 (1966) 72.
- 38) H.A. Kramers, Physica, 1 (1934) 825,
- 39) P.A.M. Dirac, The Principles of Quantum Mechanics, Oxford Uni. Press (1958) 261.
- 40) L. Landau, TEO λ NA π O λ A, MOCKBA (1962) 377。
- 41) H. Enatsu, Prog. Theor. Phys. 30 (1963) 236.
- 42) 山内恭彦, 一般力学, 岩波 (1965) 24。
- 43) 久賀道郎.スミルフ高等数学教程. Ⅱ巻. №2,共立出版 (1959) 336。
- $44) = 10) 66_{\circ}$
- 45) G.H. Jonker et al., Philips Tech. Rew. 18 166 (1956) 145.
- 46) = 59) 216
- $47) = 39) 23_{\circ}$
- 48) 強磁性体の物理, 裳華房 (1963) 43。
- 49) 城憲三,応用数学解析,養賢堂 (1961) 322。
- 50) = 49) 357, 51) = 39) 60,
- 52) 室賀三郎,電算機入門,共立出版(1961) 56。
- 53) 梅沢博臣. 場の量子論特論. 岩波書店 (1959) 57。
- 54) 清家新一,テレパシ、VOl. 3 16 12 (1969)
- 55) 猪木正文,宇宙時代の常識,講談社(1968) 234。
- 56) 清家新一, テレパシ, VOl. 3 16 10 (1969) 25。
- 57) 清家新一, 第19回応用力学連合講演会抄録(1969) 137。
- 58) 野上茂吉郎, 東大に於ける教談 (1957)。
- 59) 高橋秀俊, 電磁気学, 裳華房 (1960) 253。
- 60) = 9) 53

 $= u = r \cos \theta$

and Physics Appendix (A) Mathematics

Transformations of Four Dimensional Co-ordinate.

Four Dimensional Curvilinear Co-ordinate (1-1)

If we express four dimensional polar co-ordinate by

 $x^3 = z = r \sin \theta \cos \varphi$, $\mathbf{x}^2 = \mathbf{y} = \mathbf{r} \sin heta \sin arphi \sin \psi$, = X = r sin heta sin arphi cos Ψ ,

 $0 \le \Psi \le 2\pi$, **a**nd $0 \le r < \infty$, $0 \le \theta \le \pi$, $0 \le \varphi \le \pi$,

line elements of that co-ordinate become

 $ds^2 = rd\theta$ (in θ -direction) $ds^1 = dr$ (in r-direction), $\mathrm{d}\,\mathrm{s}^4 = r \sin\theta \sin\varphi \,\mathrm{d}\Psi$ (in $\Psi\text{-direction}).$ $ds^3 = r \sin \theta \ d\varphi \ (in \ \varphi - direction)$,

When we denote the transformations a_{mn}^{jk} among dx^jdx^k and ds^nds^n (contracted over m and n), $dx^{j}dx^{k} = a_{mn}^{jk}ds^{m}ds^{n}$

 ∂_X

We obtain the transformation matrix of,

 $\cos heta$ sin $2 \; \varphi \cos \Psi$ sin Ψ , sin $2 \; \varphi \cos \Psi$ sin $2 \; \psi \cos \Psi$ sin Ψ , sin $heta \cos \Psi$ sin $\psi \cos \theta$ sin $\varphi \cos 2 \; \Psi$, sin $\theta \cos \varphi \cos 2 \; \Psi$ $\sin \varphi \sin \Psi$, 0 0 $-\sin\varphi\cos\Psi$, $-\cos\theta\cos\varphi\sin\Psi$, $\cos\theta\cos\varphi\cos\Psi$, $-\sin\theta\cos\Psi$, $\sin \theta \sin \Psi$, $-\sin\theta\cos\phi\sin\psi$ $\sin heta \cos \phi \cos \Psi$, $-\cos\theta\sin\Psi$, $\cos\theta\cos\Psi$, $\cos \theta \sin \theta \sin 2 \varphi \sin \Psi$, $\cos\theta\sin\theta\sin2\ \varphi\cos\Psi$, $\cos 2~\theta \sin \phi \cos \Psi$, $\cos 2 \theta \sin \varphi \sin \Psi$, $\cos 2 \theta \sin \Psi$ $\sin \theta \cos 2 \ \phi \cos \Psi$, $\cos \theta \cos 2 \varphi \sin \Psi$, $\sin \theta \cos 2 \varphi \sin \Psi$, $\cos\theta\cos\varphi\cos\Psi$, $\cos\theta\cos\varphi\sin\Psi$, $-\cos\theta\sin\phi$, $\cos\theta\cos2\phi\cos\Psi$, $-\sin\theta\cos\varphi\sin\Psi$, $-\sin\theta\cos\phi\cos\psi$, $-\sin\theta\sin\varphi$,

(A) Mathematics and Physics

where the suffix of the second rank tensor runs like (23. 31, 12, 41, 42, 43). The same notice is asked in the succeeding parts.

Four Dimensional Volume Elements (1-2)

 $d \tau = r^3 \sin^2 \theta \sin \varphi d r d \theta d \varphi d \Psi$,

(in Euclidean space-time)($0 \le r < \infty$, $0 \le \theta \le \pi$) $d\tau = r^3 \sinh^2 \theta \sin \varphi \, dr \, d\theta \, d\varphi \, d\Psi$

(in Minkowskean space-time, $0 \le r < \infty$, $-\infty < \theta < \infty$)

(1-3) Hyper Surface Segment

(3-a) Polar co-ordinate

 $d y d z d u = r^3 \sin^3 \theta \sin^2 \varphi \cos \Psi d \theta d \varphi d \Psi$,

 $dzdudx = r^3 \sin^3 \theta \sin^2 \varphi \sin \Psi d\theta d\varphi d\Psi$,

 $dudxdy = r^3 \sin^3 \theta \sin \varphi \cos \varphi d\theta d\varphi d\Psi$.

 $d \times d y d z = r^3 \sin^2 \theta \cos \theta \sin \varphi d \theta d \varphi d \Psi$,

(in Euclidean space-time)

 $\theta \to i \theta \ (-\infty < \theta < \infty)$ in Minkowskean space-time.

(3-b) Cylindrical co-ordinate.

 $x = r \sin \theta \cos \Psi$,

z = z

 $y = r \sin \theta \sin \Psi$,

 $u = r \cos \theta$.

 $\mathrm{d}\, S_{\mathbf{r}\theta_{\mathbf{Z}}} = \mathrm{d}\, S_{\mathbf{r}\theta\mathcal{Y}} = \mathrm{d}\, S_{\mathbf{r}\partial\mathcal{Y}} = 0 \,, \qquad \quad \mathrm{d}\, S_{\theta\mathcal{Z}} = r^2 \sin\theta \,\,\mathrm{d}\,\theta \,\,\mathrm{d}\,\mathcal{Y} \,\mathrm{d}\,\mathbf{Z} \,,$ on a hyper sphere of.

r = a,

in Euclidean space-time.

 $\theta \to i \dot{\theta} \ (-\infty < \dot{\theta} < \infty)$ in Minkowskean space-time.

(3-c) Three Dimensional Polar co-ordinate.

 $dydzdu = r^2 sin^2 \varphi cos \Psi d\varphi d\Psi du$.

 $dzdudx = r^2 \sin^2 \varphi \sin \Psi d\varphi d\Psi du$,

 $dudxdy = r^2 \sin\varphi \cos\varphi d\varphi d\Psi du$.

dxdydz = 0.

with

 $X = r \sin \varphi \cos \Psi$, $Z = r \cos \varphi$,

 $y = r \sin \varphi \sin \Psi$,

u = u

(3-d) Polar co-ordinate on a hyper sphere of r = a.

(A) Mathematics and Physics

$$\begin{split} \mathrm{d}\,\,\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{r}\theta\!\varPsi} &= \mathrm{d}\,\,\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{r}\theta\!\varphi} = \mathrm{d}\,\,\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{r}\varphi\!\varPsi} = 0 \;, \\ \mathrm{d}\,\,\mathrm{S}_{\theta\!\psi\!\varPsi} &= r^3 \,\sin^2\theta \,\sin\varphi \,\,\mathrm{d}\,\theta \,\,\mathrm{d}\,\varphi \,\mathrm{d}\,\varPsi \;. \end{split}$$

(1-4) Four Dimensional Jacobian and Fransformations among Derivatives.

Four dimensional Jacobian to polar co-ordinate

$$\beta = \frac{\partial(\mathbf{r}, \, \theta, \, \varphi, \, \Psi)}{\partial(\mathbf{x}^1, \, \mathbf{x}^2, \, \mathbf{x}^3, \, \mathbf{x}^4)} = \frac{\partial(\mathbf{r}, \, \theta, \, \varphi, \, \Psi)}{\partial(\mathbf{x}, \, \mathbf{y}, \, \mathbf{z}, \, \mathbf{u})} =$$

$$\sin\theta\sin\varphi\cos\Psi\,, \ \frac{\cos\theta\sin\varphi\cos\Psi}{r} \,, \ \frac{\cos\varphi\cos\Psi}{r\sin\theta} \,, \ -\frac{\sin\Psi}{r\sin\theta} \,,$$

$$\sin\theta\sin\varphi\sin\Psi\,, \ \frac{\cos\theta\sin\varphi\sin\Psi}{r} \,, \ \frac{\cos\varphi\sin\Psi}{r\sin\theta} \,, \ -\frac{\cos\Psi}{r\sin\theta\sin\varphi} \,,$$

$$\sin\theta\cos\varphi\,, \ \cos\theta\cos\varphi/r \,, \ -\sin\varphi/r\sin\theta \,, \ 0 \,,$$

$$\cos\theta \,, \ -\sin\theta/r \,, \ 0 \,,$$

$$\alpha = \frac{\partial(x^1, x^2, x^3, x^4)}{\partial(x, \theta, \varphi, \Psi)} = \frac{\partial(x, y, z, u)}{\partial(x, \theta, \varphi, \Psi)} =$$

Derivatives transform such that;

$$\beta \begin{pmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial \mathbf{r}} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial \boldsymbol{\theta}} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial \boldsymbol{\varphi}} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial \boldsymbol{\Psi}} \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} \hat{o}_{\mathbf{1}} \\ \hat{o}_{\mathbf{2}} \\ \hat{o}_{\mathbf{3}} \\ \hat{o}_{\mathbf{4}} \end{pmatrix}$$

(1-5) Surface Segments on Hyper Sphere.

(A) Mathematics and Physics

$$\begin{split} \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{r}\theta} &= \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{S}_{\psi\mathrm{r}} = \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{r}\varphi} = 0 \;, & \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{S}_{\theta\varphi} &= a^2 \sin\theta \; \mathrm{d}\,\theta \, \mathrm{d}\,\varphi \;, \\ \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{S}_{\varphi\psi} &= a^2 \sin^2\theta \; \mathrm{sin}\,\varphi \; \mathrm{d}\,\varphi \, \mathrm{d}\,\Psi \;, & \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{S}_{\psi\theta} &= a^2 \sin\theta \; \mathrm{sin}\,\varphi \; \mathrm{d}\,\theta \, \mathrm{d}\,\Psi \;, \\ \mathrm{on} \; \; a \; \mathrm{hyper} \; \; \mathrm{sphere} \; \; \mathrm{of} \qquad r = a \;. \end{split}$$

- 2. Elementary Solutions to Multi-Harmonic Equation.
- (2-A) Bi-Harmonic Equation, $\varphi = \text{Ar} \Psi \sin \Psi,$

to
$$\left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2}\right)^2 \varphi = 0$$
, with $\begin{cases} x = r \cos \Psi \\ y = r \sin \Psi \end{cases}$,

(2-B) Tri-Harmonic Equation $\varphi^{\rm j}={
m A}\,{
m r}^{3}$

to
$$\Delta^3 \varphi^j = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2}\right)^3 \varphi^j = 0$$
, with $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$,

- (2-C) Tetra-Harmonic Equation
 - (C-1) which depends upon time. $\varphi^{\mathtt{jk}} = \mathtt{Ar^4} \; \mathtt{lnr} \, .$

to
$$\Box^4 \varphi^{jk} = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial u^2}\right)^4 \varphi^{jk} = 0.$$

along with $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 + u^2$.

(C-2) which is static. $\varphi^{jk} = AR^5$,

to
$$\Delta^4 \varphi^{jk} = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2}\right)^4 \varphi^{jk} = 0$$
,

with $R^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$,

in all the case of which the constant A is normalized owing to boundary conditions.

- (A) Mathematics and Physics
 - 3. Lorentz Transformarions

(3-A) Four Vector (A^1, A^2, A^3, A^4)

(A-1) Infra Signal:

$$A^{1} = \frac{A^{1} + i \beta A^{4}}{\sqrt{1 - (\frac{V}{C})^{2}}}, \quad A^{2} = A^{2}, \quad A^{3} = A^{3}, \quad A^{4} = \frac{A^{4} - \frac{i V}{C} A^{1}}{\sqrt{1 - (\frac{V}{C})^{2}}}.$$

Examples are vector potential (A¹, A², A³, A⁴ = i φ), spin potential (φ^1 , φ^2 , φ^3 , φ^4), space-time co-ordinate (x¹, x², x³, x⁴=ict) and derivatives (∂_1 , ∂_2 , ∂_3 , ∂_4).

(3-B) Electromagnetic Field

$$\begin{split} \overset{'}{H_{x}} &= \overset{'}{H_{x}} = \overset{H_{x}}{H_{y}} + \overset{'}{\beta} \overset{E_{z}}{E_{z}} \,, \qquad \qquad \overset{'}{H_{z}} &= \frac{\overset{H_{z}}{H_{z}} - \overset{\beta}{\beta} \overset{E_{y}}{E_{y}}}{\sqrt{1 - \overset{\beta}{\beta}^{2}}} \,, \qquad \qquad \overset{'}{H_{z}} &= \frac{\overset{H_{z}}{H_{z}} - \overset{\beta}{\beta} \overset{E_{y}}{H_{y}}}{\sqrt{1 - \overset{\beta}{\beta}^{2}}} \,, \qquad \qquad \overset{'}{E_{z}} &= \frac{\overset{E_{z}}{H_{z}} + \overset{\beta}{\beta} \overset{H_{y}}{H_{y}}}{\sqrt{1 - \overset{\beta}{\beta}^{2}}} \,. \end{split}$$

(A-2) Super Signal (on the first hyper surface. c < v)

$$\dot{A}^{1} = \frac{A^{1} + i \frac{C}{V} A^{4}}{\sqrt{1 - (\frac{C}{V})^{2}}}, \quad \dot{A}^{2} = A^{2}, \quad \dot{A}^{3} = A^{3}, \quad \dot{A}^{4} = \frac{A^{4} - i \frac{C}{V} A^{1}}{\sqrt{1 - (\frac{C}{V})^{2}}}.$$

(3-C) Magnetization of I and Electric Polarization of P.

$$\begin{split} & \dot{I_{x}} = I_{x} , \\ & \dot{I_{y}} = \frac{I_{y} + \beta P_{z}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} , \qquad \dot{I_{z}} = \frac{I_{z} - \beta P_{y}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} , \\ & \dot{I_{z}} = \frac{I_{z} - \beta P_{y}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} , \qquad \dot{I_{z}} = \frac{P_{z} + \beta I_{y}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} , \\ & \dot{P_{y}} = \frac{P_{y} - \beta I_{z}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} , \qquad \dot{P_{z}} = \frac{P_{z} + \beta I_{y}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}} , \end{split}$$

(3-D) Kelvinean Temparature
$$T = \frac{T}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}}$$
.

(3-E) Quantity of Heat
$$Q' = Q/\sqrt{1-\beta^2}$$
.

$$(3-F)$$
 Entropy $g'=g$.

(3-G) Impedance,

Inductance:
$$L' = \frac{\gamma}{1 + \beta^2} \left(L + \frac{\beta^2}{c_0} \right)$$
,

Capacitance:
$$\frac{1}{c_0} = \frac{\gamma}{1+\beta^2} \left(\frac{1}{c_0} + \beta^2 L \right) ,$$

Resistance: $\hat{R} = R$

where they are defined per unit length of transmission line, which you will please see (6-2). γ being Lorentz factor of $\gamma = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1-\beta^2}}$.

(3-H) Six Angular Momentum

which you will please see (1-13).

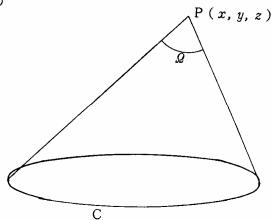
(3-1) Six Bending Moment

$$\begin{split} n_{y}^{'} &= n_{x}^{'}, \\ n_{y}^{'} &= \frac{n_{y} - \beta m_{z}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}, & n_{z}^{'} &= \frac{n_{z} + \beta m_{y}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}, \\ m_{x}^{'} &= m_{x}^{'}, & m_{z}^{'} &= \frac{m_{y} + \beta n_{z}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}, & m_{z}^{'} &= \frac{m_{z} - \beta n_{y}}{\sqrt{1 - \beta^{2}}}, \end{split}$$

(A) 数学及び物理学

4. 立体角の解析表示

(第8図)



第0超平面上の点 P (x, y, Z) から閉曲線 C を見込む立体角Ωは,

grad
$$\Omega = \operatorname{rot} \alpha$$
, $\alpha = \oint_{\circ} \frac{ds}{r}$,

但し、rはPからC上の点P'(x', y', z')迄の距離で、ds=(dx', dy',dz')

5. 常微分方程式

随伴ゲーゲンバウエル微分方程式,

$$\left[\left(1 - z^2 \right) \frac{\mathrm{d}^2}{\mathrm{d}z^2} - 3z \frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d}z} - \frac{\mathrm{L} \left(\mathrm{L} + 1 \right)}{1 - z^2} - \left(\mathrm{n}^2 - 1 \right) \right] \bigoplus_{n=1}^{L} \left(\theta \right) = 0.$$

$$z = \cos \theta.$$

$$\left\{ \cos^2\theta \, \frac{\partial}{\partial\theta} \, (\sin^2\theta \, \frac{\partial}{\partial\theta}) \, + L \, (L+1) \, \cot^2\theta - (n^2-1-L \, (L+1)) \right\}$$

$$\times \widehat{\mathbb{H}}^L_m \, (\theta) \, = 0 \, .$$

 $\Pi_n^L(\theta)$ は、極性角運動量の固有関数、 $\pi^2\Pi(\theta,\varphi,\Psi)=[n^2-1-L(L+1)]$ $\Pi(\theta,\varphi,\Psi)$,但し、(1)の4次元球座標に依拠した。ユークリッド時空の 場合は、口をユークリッド時空へ解析延長(unitary trick)。

L:方位量子数

 $Y_L^m(\varphi, \Psi)$ being spherical harmonice of Legendre's. Four dimensional polar co-ordinate of (1-1) is used, and unitary trick of continuing D'Alembertian (\Box) into Eudidean space-time $(\Box \to - A_4)$ is made use of. Ortho-normal relations are

$$\int_{0}^{\pi} \bigoplus_{n}^{L} (\cos \theta) \bigoplus_{n'}^{L} (\cos \theta) \sin^{2} \theta d\theta = \frac{\pi}{2} \cdot \frac{(n+L)!}{n[(n-L-1)!]} \delta_{nn'}$$
 where $\delta_{nn'}$ means Kronecker's delta.

6. Differentiators and Integrators

(A) Miller Differentiator

$$\mathbf{e}_{0} = -\mathbf{C}_{1} \mathbf{R}_{1} \frac{\mathbf{d} \mathbf{e}_{i}}{\mathbf{d} \mathbf{t}},$$

holds if we denote output electric potential and input with e_0 and e_i , respectively. C_i and R_i are coupling capacitor and feedback resister, respectively.

(B) Miller Integrator

$$\mathbf{e_0} = \frac{1}{\mathbf{C_1} \, \mathbf{R_1}} \int \mathbf{e_i} \, \, \mathbf{dt.}$$

holds if we denote output electric potential and input with e_0 and e_1 , respectively. C_1 and R_1 are, at this time, feedback capacitor and coupling resister, respectively.

7. Laplace Transformation with respect to Proper Time

(A) Laplace Transformation with respect to Proper Time : $P\left(s\right)=\int_{0}^{\infty}P\left(\tau\right)\ \exp\left(-\,s\,\tau\right)\,\mathrm{d}\tau\,,$

n:主量子数。 $L+1 \leq n$ 。

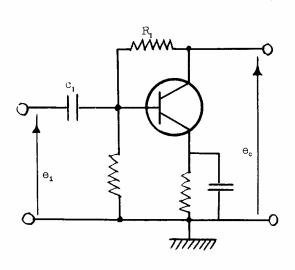
直交関係: $^{\times}$ π (θ , φ , Ψ) = \mathbb{H}_{m}^{L} (θ) Y_{L}^{m} (φ , Ψ) の第1角部分。 π^{2} = (ig) 2 。

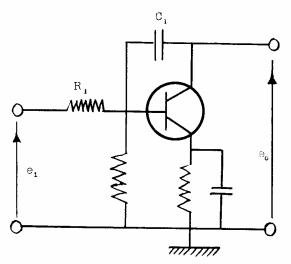
 $\int_{0}^{\pi} (\widehat{\mathbb{H}}_{m}^{L} (\cos \theta)) (\widehat{\mathbb{H}}_{m'}^{L} (\cos \theta) \sin^{2}\theta d\theta = \frac{\pi}{2} \cdot \frac{(n+L)!}{n((n-L-1)!)} \times \delta n n',$

6 微 積 分 器

(A) ミラー微分器 (第32図)

(B) ミラー積分器 (第33図)





$$\boldsymbol{e}_{\!\scriptscriptstyle 0} = - \, \boldsymbol{C}_{\!\scriptscriptstyle 1} \, \boldsymbol{R}_{\!\scriptscriptstyle 1} \, \frac{\mathrm{d} \, \boldsymbol{e}_{\!\scriptscriptstyle 1}}{\mathrm{d}_{\!\scriptscriptstyle 1} \, \boldsymbol{t}}$$
 ,

$$\mathbf{e_0} = -\frac{1}{C_1 R_1} \int \mathbf{e_i} \, \mathrm{dt} \,,$$

7.ラプラス変換

(A) ラプラス変換: $P(s) = \int_{0}^{\infty} P(\tau) \exp(-s\tau) d\tau$,

(B) 同逆変換: $P(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\gamma-i\infty}^{\gamma+i\infty} P(s) \exp \tau ds$,

但し、 τ は江夏の不変時(文献 33)又は、固有時。又(B)の積 β 路は、P(s)の全ての極を右に見て廻る。

- (A) Mathematics and Physics
- (B) Laplace Inversion:

$$P(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\gamma-i\infty}^{\gamma+i\infty} P(s) \exp s\tau ds$$

where τ stands for proper time or Enatsuean invariant time (Ref. 33). The contour of (B) is taken clock—wise with respect to all the poles of P(s) upon complex plane of s.

(C) Various Theorems. Laplace transformation of $\frac{d^n P(\tau)}{d\tau^n}$ is:

$$\frac{d^{n}}{d\tau^{n}} P(\tau) \supset s^{n} P(s) - s^{n-1} P'(0) - \cdots - P^{(n-1)}(0),$$

Final Value Theorem : $P(\infty) = \lim_{s \to 0} sP(s)$,

Initial Value Theorem : $P(0) = \lim_{s \to \infty} sP(s)$.

8. Behaviours of State Angular Momentum

(A) Frenker-Kramers Equation

$$\frac{dx}{d\tau} = \alpha (X \times H - X \times E), \qquad \frac{dx}{d\tau} = \alpha (X \times E + X \times H),$$

(B) Landau-SEIKE-Frenker-Kramers Equation

$$\left[\frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d}\tau} + \alpha \left(\mathrm{H} + \mathrm{i}E - \frac{\mu}{|\mathrm{Y}|} \cdot \frac{\mathrm{d}\mathrm{Y}}{\mathrm{d}\tau}\right) \times\right] \mathrm{Y} = 0,$$

$$\left[\frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d}\tau} + \alpha \left(\mathrm{H} - \mathrm{i}E - \frac{\nu}{|\mathrm{Z}|} \cdot \frac{\mathrm{d}\mathrm{Z}}{\mathrm{d}\tau}\right) \times\right] \mathrm{Z} = 0,$$

where Y=I+iP, and Z=I-iP, I and P being such that $I=\alpha x$, and $P=\alpha x$, respectively. μ is damping factor $(0<\mu,\nu)$. See the 4th chapter.

9. Four Dimensional Vector Analysis

(A) Four Dimensional Rotation (

$$(K, -iS) = Rot A,$$

where A means four vector and Rot is defined by Rot $A = \hat{o}_{i} A_{k} - \hat{o}_{k} A_{j}$ (six components)

as six vector, which splits into a pair of vectors on the zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space).

(B) Four Dimensional Divergence

Div
$$A = \partial_1 A^1 = \partial_1 A^1 + \partial_2 A^2 + \partial_3 A^3 + \partial_4 A^4$$
.

(C) Four Dimensional Green's Formula

$$\iiint \text{Div A d} \tau = \iiint \text{A}^1 \text{d} \text{F}^1 + \iiint \text{A}^2 \text{d} \text{F}^2 + \iiint \text{A}^3 \text{d} \text{F}^3 + \iiint \text{A}^4 \text{d} \text{F}^4 ,$$
 where $\text{d} \text{F} = (\text{d} y \text{d} z \text{d} u, \text{d} z \text{d} u \text{d} x, \text{d} u \text{d} x \text{d} y, \text{d} x \text{d} y \text{d} z)$ (hyper sur-

face segment) $d\tau = dx dy dz du \quad (u = x^4 = ict)$. and

(D) Four Dimensional Stokes'es Formula

$$\iint \operatorname{Rot} A \cdot dS = \emptyset A \cdot ds,$$

where $ds = (dx^1, dx^2, dx^3, dx^4)$,

c being a four dimensionally closed curve.

(E) Vector Product and Scalar Product

(E-1) Vector Product

$$x \times P = x^{j} P^{k} - x^{k} P^{j}$$
 (six components),

Which is six angular momentum, $X = (x^1, x^2, x^3, x^4)$

and P being space-time co-ordinate and four momentum, respectively.

(E−2) Scalar Product

$$A \cdot P = A^1 P^1 + A^2 P^2 + A^3 P^3 + A^4 P^4$$

in which A denotes four vector potential.

10. Maxwellean Equation

(10-1) Relativistic Representation

$$\hat{o}_{\mathbf{k}} \, \mathbb{F}^{j \, \mathbf{k}} \, (\mathbf{x}) = 4 \, \pi \, \mathbb{I}^{j} \,, \qquad \qquad \hat{o}_{\mathbf{k}} \, \mathbb{F}^{j \, \mathbf{k}} \, (\mathbf{x}) = 0 \,,$$

where Fik stands for electromagnetic tensor, namely

$$H = (F_{23}, F_{31}, F_{12}), iE = (F_{41}, F_{42}, F_{43}).$$

asterisk denotes the dual of,

$$*_{\mathbf{F}^{\mathbf{j}\mathbf{k}}} = \frac{\varepsilon^{\mathbf{j}\mathbf{k}\mathbf{m}\mathbf{n}}}{2!} F_{\mathbf{m}\mathbf{n}},$$

$$-294 -$$

 $arepsilon^{ikmn}$ being Eddington's perfectly skew symmetric tensor of the 4th rank, and $I=(I^1,\ I^2,\ I^3,\ I^4)$ standing for four current.

(10-2) Solution to magnetic dipole or electric.

(a)
$$E_{r} = \frac{p}{\varepsilon} \left(\frac{2}{r^{3}} + \frac{2ik}{r^{2}} \right) \cos \varphi \exp i (\omega t - kr),$$

 $E_{\varphi} = \frac{p}{\varepsilon} \left(\frac{1}{r^{3}} + \frac{ik}{r^{2}} - \frac{k^{2}}{r} \right) \sin \varphi \exp i (\omega t - kr),$
 $H_{\psi} = \frac{i\omega p}{c} \left(\frac{1}{r^{2}} + \frac{ik}{r} \right) \sin \varphi \exp i (\omega t - kr),$
 $H_{\varphi} = H_{r} = E_{\psi} = 0, \quad k^{2} = \frac{\omega^{2} \varepsilon \mu}{c^{2}}, \quad r^{2} = x^{2} + y^{2} + z^{2},$

when electric dipole of p $\exp(i\omega t)$,

is present at the origin, orineting in Z-direction.

(b)
$$H_{r} = \frac{m}{\mu} \left(\frac{2}{r^{3}} + \frac{2ik}{r^{2}} \right) \cos \varphi \exp i (\omega t - kr),$$

$$H_{\varphi} = \frac{m}{\mu} \left(\frac{1}{r^{3}} + \frac{ik}{r^{2}} - \frac{k^{2}}{r} \right) \sin \varphi \exp i (\omega t - kr),$$

$$E_{\psi} = \frac{i\omega \mu}{c} \left(\frac{1}{r^{2}} + \frac{ik}{r} \right) \sin \varphi \exp i (\omega t - kr),$$

$$E_{\psi} = E_{r} = H_{\psi} = 0,$$

when magnetic dipole of $m \exp i\omega t$

is present at the origin, orienting in Z-direction (in which we replace $E \rightarrow H$, and $H \rightarrow -E$.).

11. Spin Wave Equation in Relativistic Form

where m^{jkp} is the jk component of angular momentum density on the p-th hyper surface and T^{jp} stands for energy tensor. Asterisk denotes the dual of,

12. Self Inductance and Mutual

With respect to P and r in Fig. 9, mutual inductance between

vertical infinite line and a torus coil is determined by $L_{1,2}=4\,\pi\,n\,\,(\,R\,{-}\sqrt{\,R^2\,-\,r^2}\,)\ ,$

as calculated in appendix $8\,,$ while self inductance by $L_{11}=4\,\pi\,n^2\,\,(\,R-\sqrt{\,R^2-r^2}\,)\,\,\,(\,Ref.\,\,5\,9\,)\,\,.$

13. Three Dimensional Vector Analysis (for beginners)

(13-A) Scalar Product of Three Dimensional Vector Analysis Scalar product of a pair of three dimensional vectors of,

$$A = (A^1, A^2, A^3)$$
 and $B = (B^1, B^2, B^3)$

is: $A \cdot B = A^1 B^1 + A^2 B^2 + A^3 B^3 = |A||B| \cos \varphi$, $|A|^2 = (A^1)^2 + (A^2)^2 + (A^3)^2$, and $|B|^2 = (B^1)^2 + (B^2)^2 + (B^3)^2$, A and B forming the angle of φ .

(13-B) Vector product $A \times B$ (A cross B) is determined by, $A \times B = (A^2 B^3 - A^3 B^2, A^3 B^1 - A^1 B^3, A^1 B^2 - A^2 B^1) = |A||B| \sin \varphi$.

(13-C) Divergence

$$\begin{array}{c} \text{div } A = \frac{\partial \, A^1}{\partial \, x} + \frac{\hat{o} \, A^2}{\partial \, y} + \frac{\partial \, A^3}{\partial \, z} = \hat{o} \cdot A \,, \\ \text{along with} \qquad \hat{o} = \, (\frac{\partial}{\partial \, x} \, , \, \frac{\partial}{\partial \, y} \, , \, \frac{\partial}{\partial \, z}) \, \, . \end{array}$$

(13-D) Gradient

$$\operatorname{grad} \varphi = (\frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial x}, \frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial y}, \frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial z}).$$

(13-E) Rotation

$$\operatorname{rot} A = \left(\frac{\partial A^3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial A^2}{\partial z}, \frac{\partial A^1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial A^3}{\partial x}, \frac{\partial A^1}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial A^1}{\partial y} \right) = \partial \times A \left(\partial \operatorname{cross} A \right)$$

(13-F) Mutual Operations rot (grad φ) \equiv 0,

$$\operatorname{div}(\operatorname{rot} A) \equiv 0, \quad \operatorname{div}(\operatorname{grad} \varphi) = \Delta \varphi,$$

rot (rot A) = grad (div A) $- \Delta A$,

 $\operatorname{div} \varphi A = \varphi \operatorname{div} A + A \cdot \operatorname{grad} \varphi$,

rot $\varphi A = \varphi$ rot $A - A \cdot \operatorname{grad} \varphi$,

 $\operatorname{div}(A \times B) = B \cdot \operatorname{rot} A - A \cdot \operatorname{rot} B$,

rot
$$(A \times B) = A \text{ div } B - B \text{ div } A + (B \cdot \hat{\sigma}) A - (A \cdot \hat{\sigma}) B$$
.

(13-G) Green's Theorem

$$\iiint_{\mathbf{x}} \operatorname{div} \mathbf{A} \, d\mathbf{x} \, d\mathbf{y} \, d\mathbf{z} = \iint_{\mathbf{x}} \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{S}$$
,

where V denotes the domain inside a closed surface of S, and dS = (dy dz, dz dx, dx dy).

That four dimensional extension was stated in (9-C).

(13-H) Stokes'es Theorem

$$\int_{\mathbf{c}} \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{ds} = \iint_{\mathbf{s}} \mathbf{rot} \, \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{dS}$$

where C stands for a closed curve on the zeroth hyper surface (Ordinary Physical Space), and S for that corresponding surface. This formula is applied to the third set of Maxwellean Equation and to the first and the third of total angular momentum wave equation of (1-3).

(A-2) Calculation of a Seqular Equation

We shall rewrite the seqular equation of the 7th chapter, defining the matrix as $\xi-m\eta$ and putting the terms with the form of $(a+b)^2$ diagonally and counter dictionary wise by

row wise: $(3 \rightarrow 1, 2 \rightarrow 2, 1 \rightarrow 3, 4 \rightarrow 4, 5 \rightarrow 5, 6 \rightarrow 5)$ and column wise: $(6 \rightarrow 1, 5 \rightarrow 2, 4 \rightarrow 3, 1 \rightarrow 4, 2 \rightarrow 5, 3 \rightarrow 6)$ such that

$$\xi = \begin{bmatrix} 0, & a(\Box - d), & b(\Box - d), & a(\Box - c), & b(\Box - c), & (a+b)(c+d) \\ a(\Box - d), & 0, & c(\Box - d), & a(\Box - b), & (a+c)(b+d), & c(\Box - b) \\ b(\Box - d), & c(\Box - d), & 0, & (a+c)(b+d), & b(\Box - a), & c(\Box - a) \\ a(\Box - c), & a(\Box - b), & (a+d)(b+c), & 0, & d(\Box - c), & d(\Box - b) \\ b(\Box - c), & (b+d)(c+a), & b(\Box - a), & d(\Box - c), & 0, & d(\Box - a) \\ (c+d)(a+b), & c(\Box - b), & c(\Box - a), & d(\Box - b), & d(\Box - a), & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

and the coefficient of η of,

$$\eta = \begin{pmatrix} (a+b)^2, & bc, & ca, & bd, & da, & 0 \\ bc, & (c+a)^2, & ab, & cd, & 0, & da \\ ca, & ab, & (b+c)^2, & 0, & cd, & db \\ ba, & cd, & 0, & (d+a)^2, & ab, & ca \\ da, & 0, & cd, & ab, & (b+d)^2, & bc \\ 0, & da, & ba, & ca, & bc, & (c+d)^2 \end{pmatrix}$$

We apparently find det $(\xi - m \eta)$ to be symmetrical with respect to a, b, c and d. At first we easily find det $\beta = \det(\xi - m \eta)$ to have the factor of d^2 : because

$$\eta = \left(\begin{array}{c} \text{parts which are proportional to d.} \\ \\ a^2 + 2 \operatorname{da} + d^2, \quad \text{ab, ca} \\ \\ \text{ab, } b^2 + 2 \operatorname{bd} + d^2, \quad \text{bc} \\ \\ \text{ca, bc, } c^2 + 2 \operatorname{cd} + d^2 \end{array}\right),$$

the latter three columns of which are proportional to: rank 1 + what are proportional to d, and are a:b:c except what are proportional to d. We can let the two columns of the three be proportional to d.

The coefficient of 1 of ξ is given by,

$$\xi = \begin{pmatrix} (a+b)b+ad, & (a+b)b+bd, & (u+b)c+(a+b)d \\ (c+a)a+da, & (c+a)b+(c+a)d, & (c+a)c+cd \\ (b+c)a+(b+c)d, & (b+c)b+bd, & (b+c)c+cd \end{pmatrix}$$
what are proportional to d.

the latter three columns of which are a:b:c except what are proportional to d. Thus, the sixth column and the fifth in both of ξ and η can be let proportional to d if we subtrat, for instance, the fourth column multiplied by c/a from the fifth. We finally find $\det \beta$ to be proportional to d^2 since the denominator has not what d concerns. We shall further proceed to the sequential discussion. We next put the representative D of the factor concerned to be zero (at this time D=d). $\det \beta$ owns the factor of D^k if we find that rank to be smaller by k than the formal order (at this time, 6). In the above example, the rank is not greater than four. $\det \beta$ must own the factor of $D^{6-4} = d^2$. It also has the factor of $a^2 b^2 c^2 d^2$ from the symmetry with respect to a, b, c and d. We shall thirdly how many D'Alembertians are contained. ξ becomes

$$\xi \to \begin{pmatrix} 0, -da, -bd, -ca, -bc, -(a+b)^{2} \\ -da, 0, -cd, -ab, -(c+a)^{2}, -bc \\ -bd, -cd, 0, -(b+c)^{2}, -ab, -ca \\ -ca, -ab, -(d+a)^{2}, 0, -cd, -db \\ -ca, -(b+d)^{2}, -ba, -cd, 0, -da \\ -(c+d)^{2}, -bc, -ca, -db, -da, 0 \end{pmatrix}$$

although η is rather invariant, where the relation of $a+b=\Box-(c+d)=-(c+d)$

is used to the toppest of the last column of ξ . This matrix resembles η very Well. From this symmetry ξ is almost identical With η if we perform

$$\begin{split} \det\begin{pmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{pmatrix} = & \frac{1}{2} \det\begin{pmatrix} A-B, & A+B \\ C-D, & C+D \end{pmatrix} \\ &= & (\frac{1}{2})^2 \det\begin{pmatrix} A-B-(C-D), & A+B-(C+D) \\ A-B+C-D, & A+B+C+D \end{pmatrix} \; , \end{split}$$

with the 2×2 matrix of A, B, C and D.

If we arrange such that (the first column) – (the sixth column) \rightarrow (the first column),

and (the first column) + (the sixth column) \rightarrow (the sixth column),

and, futhermore, $(2)-(5)\rightarrow(2)$ and $(2)+(5)\rightarrow(5)$, and (the first row) - (the sixth row) \rightarrow (the first row),

and (the first row) + (the sixth row) \rightarrow (the sixth row),

$$\xi = \begin{pmatrix} -(a+b)^{2} - (bc-ad) & 0 \\ -2(ac-bd) - (c+d)^{2} & 0 \\ (a+d)^{2} + (b+c)^{2} + 2(ab+cd) \\ +2(ca+bd) & \end{pmatrix}$$

$$\eta = \begin{pmatrix} -(a+b)^{2}-2(bc-da) & 0 \\ -2(ca-bd)-(c+d)^{2} & 0 \\ 0 & -(a+d)^{2}+(b+c)^{2}-2(ab+cd) \\ -2(ca+bd) & -2(ca+bd) \end{pmatrix}$$

where we put $d=\Box-(a+b+c)=-(a+b+c)$ to the first, the second and the third row (column), deriving

$$\xi = \eta = \begin{pmatrix} -2 & (a+b)^{2}, & -2 & (a+b)(c+a), & -2 & (a+b)(b+d) \\ -2 & (c+a)(a+b), & -2 & (c+a)^{2}, & -2 & (c+a)(b+c) \\ -2 & (b+c)(a+b), & -2 & (b+c)(c+a), & -2 & (b+c)^{2} \end{pmatrix}$$

the rank of which is 1. We also have (the fourth column) = 0, in virtue of $a+b+c+d=\Box=0$, when we make (the 4th column) + (the 5th column) + (the sixth column) \rightarrow (the 4th column). The rank of the part \times is not greater than a (≤ 2). Then, rank ≤ 3 , to $\Box=0$, which shows that $\det\beta$ owns the factor of \Box^3 . We finally find that there is the factor of, $a^2b^2c^2d^2\Box^3$, which is a homogeneous of the eleventh order. The remaining factor is a homogeneous of the first order. This is noting but $a+b+c+d=\Box$. Now we finally put

 $\det \beta = a^2 b^2 c^2 d^2 \Box^4 f (m) ,$

f(m) of which we shall determine. When we put a=b=c=d=1, then we derive

$$\det \beta$$
 (a=b=c=d=1)=(1²)⁴·4⁴·f(m),

$$\xi \ (a=b=c=d=1) = \begin{pmatrix} 0, & 3, & 3, & 3, & 4 \\ 3, & 0, & 3, & 3, & 4, & 3 \\ 3, & 3, & 0, & 4, & 3, & 3 \\ 3, & 3, & 4, & 0, & 3, & 3 \\ 3, & 4, & 3, & 3, & 0, & 3 \\ 4, & 3, & 3, & 3, & 3, & 0 \end{pmatrix}$$

$$\eta \ (a=b=c=d=1) = \begin{pmatrix} 4 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 0 \,, \ 1 \\ 1 \,, \ 4 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 0 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \\ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 0 \,, \ 4 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \\ 1 \,, \ 0 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 4 \,, \ 1 \\ 0 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 1 \,, \ 4 \,, \ 4 \end{pmatrix}$$

$$\therefore \det \beta = \begin{pmatrix} -4 \text{ m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 4 \\ 3-\text{m}, & -4 \text{ m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 4 \\ 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 4 \\ 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & -4 \text{ m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m} \\ 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 4 \\ 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m} \\ 4 \\ 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & 3-\text{m}, & -4 \text{ m} \end{pmatrix}$$

$$= \begin{bmatrix} -4 & (m+1) & , & 0 & , & 3-m & , & 3-m & , & 4 \\ 0 & , & -4 & (m+1) & , & 0 & , & 3-m & , & 4 & , & 3-m \\ 0 & , & 0 & , & -4 & (m+1) & , & 4 & , & 3-m & , & 3-m \\ 0 & , & 0 & , & 4 & (m+1) & , & -4 & m & , & 3-m & , & 3-m \\ 0 & , & 4 & (m+1) & , & 0 & , & 3-m & , & -4 & m & , & 3-m \\ 4 & (m+1) & , & 0 & , & 0 & , & 3-m & , & -4 & m \end{bmatrix}$$

$$\det \beta = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & (m+1), & 0, & 0, & 3-m, & 3-m, & -4m \\ -4 & (m+1), & 0, & 0 \\ 0, & -4 & (m+1), & 0 \\ 0, & 0, & -4 & (m+1) \end{bmatrix}$$

$$0 \quad \begin{cases} 4 & (1-m), & 2 & (3-m), & 2 & (3-m) \\ 2 & (3-m), & 4 & (1-m), & 2 & (3-m) \\ 2 & (3-m), & 2 & (3-m), & 4 & (1-m) \end{cases}$$

$$1, & 0, & 0 & |$$

$$= \left[-4 \, (m+1) \right]^{3} \begin{vmatrix} 1, \, 0, \, 0 \\ 0, \, 1, \, 0 \\ 0, \, 0, \, 1 \end{vmatrix} \times \frac{-2 \, (1+m), \, 0, \, 2 \, (3-m)}{0, \, -2 \, (1+m), \, 2 \, (3-m)} \\ 0, \, -2 \, (1+m), \, 2 \, (3-m) \\ 2 \, (3-m), \, 2 \, (1+m), \, 4 \, (1-m) \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= -4^{3} (m+1)^{3} \begin{vmatrix} 1, 0, 0 \\ 0, 1, 0 \\ 0, 0, 1 \end{vmatrix} \times \begin{vmatrix} -2 (1+m), 0, 2 (3-m) \\ 0, -2 (1+m), 2 (3-m) \\ 0, 0, 16-8m \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= -4^{3} (m+1)^{3} (-2 (m+1))^{2} 8 (2-m)$$

$$= (-1)(-1)^{2} (-1)(m+1)^{5} \cdot 4^{3} \cdot 2^{2} \cdot 8 (m-2)$$

$$= 4^{4} \cdot 8 (m+1)^{5} (m-2),$$

 $f(m) = 8 (m+1)^5 (m-2)$, We lastly obtain which leads us to

 $\det \beta = 8 \, (m+1)^5 \, (m-2) \, (abcd)^2 \, \square^4$

This result is made use of in the 4th chapter.

(A-3) Circulation of Spin Density Line of Force

Fig. 26

(See the right leaf.)

When momentum segment $P \delta(z)$ is concentrated at the origin such that $\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} P \delta(z) dz = P$

along vertical infinite line of Z-axis, we shall determine the components of spin density at $(r,\ 0,\ R)$.

From (1-19) we obtain

Pds
$$\times \overrightarrow{r} = [0, rP \hat{o}(z)dz, 0],$$
 (A-3-1)
 $|\overrightarrow{r}|^3 = [r^2 + (R-z)^2]^{\frac{3}{2}},$

and

which leads us to

$$\mathbf{x}_{\mathbf{r}} = \mathbf{x}_{\mathbf{r}} = \mathbf{0}$$
,

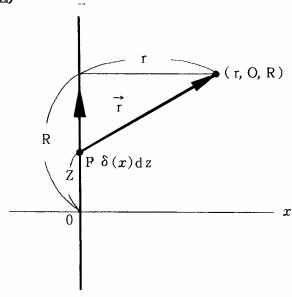
and

$$\mathcal{H}_{y} = \int_{\infty}^{\infty} \frac{r \, P \, \delta(z) \, d}{\left(r^{2} + \left(R - z \right)^{2} \right)^{\frac{3}{2}}} = \frac{r \, P}{\left(r^{2} + R^{2} \right)^{\frac{3}{2}}}, \qquad (A - 3 - 2)$$

there being a circulation of spin density line of force around momentum flux.

(A-3) スピン循環の計算

(第26図)



今,鉛直無限直線 C上に,運動量素片 P & (z) d z が,運動量全体が,

$$\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} P \delta(z) dz = P$$

となる様に原点附近に集中して(0 < r, 0 < R)上のスピン密度の成分を求める。(1-19)式から、

$$Pds \times \overrightarrow{r} = (0, rPz) \delta(z) dz, 0),$$
 (A-3-1)

٤.

$$|\vec{r}|^3 = (r^2 + (R-z)^2)^{\frac{3}{2}} \vec{c} \neq 0\vec{c},$$

 $\mathbf{w}_{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{w}_{\mathbf{z}} = \mathbf{0}$,

$$\mathsf{x}_{\mathsf{y}} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{\mathsf{r} \, \mathsf{P}(\mathsf{Z}) \, \delta \, (\mathsf{Z}) \, \mathsf{d} \, \mathsf{Z}}{\left(\; \mathsf{r}^{\; 2} + \; \left(\; \mathsf{R} - \mathsf{Z} \; \right)^{\; 2} \; \right)^{\frac{3}{2}}} = \frac{\mathsf{r} \, \mathsf{P}}{\left(\; \mathsf{r}^{\; 2} + \; \mathsf{R}^{\; 2} \; \right)^{\frac{3}{2}}}, \tag{A-3-2}$$

となって、運動量の柱の周囲にスピン密度力線の循環が出来る(第25図)。

(第25図参照)

但し、(A-3-2)では、 $\int_{\infty}^{\infty} f \, \mathbf{z}$) $\delta \, \mathbf{z}$) $\mathrm{d} \, \mathbf{z} = f \, (0)$ なる関係を用いました。

Fig. 25 (See the right leaf.)

We have used a famous relation of,

$$\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} f(z) \, \dot{o}(z) \, dz = f(0)$$

(A-4) Determination of Reduced Mass

If masses of m_1 and m_2 are present at the one point of $\vec{X}_{1} = (x_{1}^{1}, x_{1}^{2}, x_{1}^{3}, x_{1}^{4})$

and another of,

$$\vec{x}_2 = (x_2^1, x_2^2, x_2^3, x_2^4),$$
 (A-4-1)

the center of mass is expressed by
$$\overrightarrow{x} = \frac{m_1 \overrightarrow{x}_1 + m_2 \overrightarrow{x}_2}{m_1 + m_2}, \qquad (A-4-2)$$

in Minkowskean space-time. Four dimensional angular momentum around the center of mass is given by,

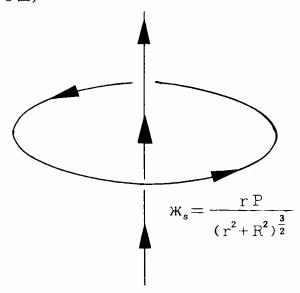
$$\mathbf{M} = (\overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{1} - \overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}) \otimes \mathbf{m}_{1} \frac{d\overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{1}}{d\tau} + (\overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}} - \overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{2}) \otimes \mathbf{m}_{2} \frac{d\mathbf{x}_{2}}{d\tau}
= \frac{\mathbf{m}_{1} \mathbf{m}_{2}}{\mathbf{m}_{1} + \mathbf{m}_{2}} (\overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{1} - \overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{2}) \otimes \frac{d}{d\tau} (\overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{1} - \overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{2})
= \mu (\overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{1} - \overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{2}) \otimes \frac{d}{d\tau} (\overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{1} - \overrightarrow{\mathbf{x}}_{2}), \qquad (A-4-3)$$

in which ϵ and μ stand for proper time to the center of mass and a new reduced mass of,

$$\mu = \frac{m_1 m_2}{m_1 + m_2} . \tag{A-4-4}$$

(x) means four dimensional vector product, for instance, of, $\overrightarrow{X}_{1} \otimes \overrightarrow{X}_{2} = (x_{1}^{2} x_{2}^{3} - x_{1}^{3} x_{2}^{2}, x_{1}^{3} x_{2}^{1} - x_{1}^{1} x_{2}^{3}, x_{1}^{1}, x_{2}^{2} - x_{1}^{2} x_{2}^{1}, x_{1}^{4} x_{2}^{1} - x_{1}^{1} x_{2}^{4},$ $x_1^4 x_2^2 - x_2^4 x_2^2$, $x_1^4 x_2^3 - x_2^4 x_1^3$).

(第25図)



(A-4) 換算質量の算定

ミンコウスキ時空内の2点

$$\vec{X}_{1} = (X_{1}^{1}, X_{1}^{2}, X_{1}^{3}, X_{1}^{4})$$

$$\vec{X}_{2} = (X_{2}^{1}, X_{2}^{2}, X_{2}^{3}, X_{2}^{4}), \qquad (A-4-1)$$

及ひ

に質点 m_1 及び m_2 が有るとすれば、其の重心は、

$$\vec{X} = \frac{m_1 \vec{X}_1 + m_2 \vec{X}_2}{m_1 + m_2}, \quad (A-4-2)$$

です。重心の周囲の4次元的角運動量は,

$$\begin{split} \mathbf{M} &= (\overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_2 - \overrightarrow{\mathsf{X}}) \otimes \mathbf{m}_2 \frac{\mathrm{d} \overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_2}{\mathrm{d} \, \tau} + (\overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_1 - \overrightarrow{\mathsf{X}}) \otimes \mathbf{m}_1 \frac{\mathrm{d} \overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_1}{\mathrm{d} \, \tau} \\ &= \frac{\mathbf{m}_1 \ \mathbf{m}_2}{\mathbf{m}_1 + \mathbf{m}_2} (\overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_2 - \overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_1) \otimes \frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d} \, \tau} (\overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_2 - \overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_1) , \\ &= \mu \ (\overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_2 - \overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_1) \otimes \frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d} \, \tau} (\overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_2 - \overrightarrow{\mathsf{x}}_1) , \end{split} \tag{A-4-3}$$

です。 μが新しい質量ですが、此れは、

$$\mu = \frac{m_1 m_2}{m_1 + m_2} , \qquad (A-4-4)$$

(A-5) Generation of Rotating Electric Field

Three spherical condensers are situated at the tops of an equilateral triangle in Fig. 10.

Fig. 30

(See the right leaf,)

We shall again illustrate them in Fig. 30 and charge and discharge them with three phases current of $\Psi_0 \sin \Omega \tau$, $\Psi_0 \sin \Omega \tau + \frac{2}{3}\pi$) and $\Psi_0 \sin (\Omega \tau + \frac{4}{3}\pi)$. Then, electric potentials across A, B; B, C and C, A are expressed by

$$\begin{split} \Psi_{\rm BA} = & \Psi_0 \left(\sin \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{2}{3} \pi \right) - \sin \Omega \tau \right) \\ = & 2 \Psi_0 \cos \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3} \right) \sin \frac{\pi}{3} \\ = & \sqrt{3} \, \Psi_0 \cos \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3} \right) \; , \\ \Psi_{\rm CB} = & \Psi_0 \left(\sin \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{4}{3} \pi \right) - \sin \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{2}{3} \pi \right) \right) \; , \\ = & \sqrt{3} \, \Psi_0 \cos \left(\Omega \tau + \pi \right) \; , \end{split}$$
 and
$$\Psi_{\rm AC} = & \Psi_0 \left(\sin \Omega \tau - \sin \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{4}{3} \pi \right) \right) \\ = & - \sqrt{3} \, \Psi_0 \cos \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{2}{3} \pi \right) \; . \end{split}$$

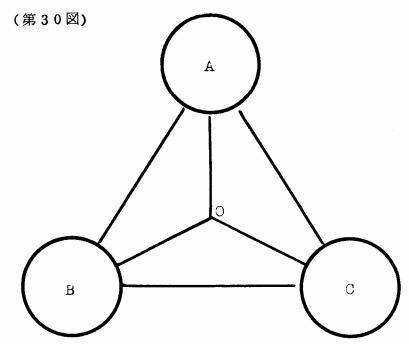
で換算質量です。尚,⊗は4次元の外積で,例えば,

$$\overrightarrow{\times}_{1} () \overrightarrow{\times}_{2} = (\ x_{1}^{2} \ x_{2}^{3} - x_{1}^{3} \ x_{2}^{2} , \ x_{1}^{3} \ x_{2}^{1} - x_{1}^{1} \ x_{2}^{3} , \ x_{1}^{1} \ x_{2}^{2} - x_{2}^{1} \ x_{1}^{2} , \\ x_{1}^{4} \ x_{2}^{1} - x_{2}^{4} \ x_{1}^{1} , \ x_{1}^{4} \ x_{2}^{2} - x_{2}^{4} \ x_{1}^{2} , \ x_{1}^{4} \ x_{2}^{3} - x_{2}^{4} \ x_{1}^{3})$$

となります。

(A-5) 回転電場の創生

第10図の3個の球型コンデンサは、正三角形の3個の頂点上に位置して居る。



此れを第30図の様に示し、各コンデンサに三相交流の各相 Ψ_0 $\sin \omega \tau$ 、 Ψ_0 $\sin \omega \tau$ 、 Ψ_0 $\sin \omega \tau$ + $\frac{2}{3}\pi$)及び Ψ_0 $\sin (\omega \tau + \frac{4}{3}\pi)$ を充放電すると、A、B;B、C・及び C、A間の電位差は、

$$\begin{split} \varPsi_{_{\mathrm{BA}}} &= \varPsi_{_{0}} \left(\sin \left(\omega \tau + \frac{2}{3} \, \pi \right) \right. - \sin \omega \tau \left. \right) = 2 \varPsi_{_{0}} \cos \left(\omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3} \right) \, \sin \frac{\pi}{3} \\ &= \sqrt{3} \, \varPsi_{_{0}} \cos \left(\omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3} \right) \\ \varPsi_{_{\mathrm{CB}}} &= \varPsi_{_{0}} \left(\sin \left(\omega \tau + \frac{4}{3} \, \pi \right) \right. - \sin \left(\omega \tau + \frac{2}{3} \, \pi \right) \left. \right) = \sqrt{3} \, \varPsi_{_{0}} \cos \left(\omega \tau + \pi \right) \\ \varPsi_{_{\mathrm{AC}}} &= \varPsi_{_{0}} \left(\sin \omega \tau - \sin \left(\omega \tau + \frac{4}{3} \, \pi \right) \right) = -\sqrt{3} \, \varPsi_{_{0}} \cos \left(\omega \tau + \frac{2}{3} \, \pi \right) \, . \end{split}$$

If a side of the equilateral triangle is ℓ , we derive electric fields of,

$$\begin{split} \mathbb{E}_{\mathrm{BA}} &= \frac{\sqrt{3} \, \Psi_0}{\ell} \cos \, \left(\, \Omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3} \, \right) \, , \\ \mathbb{E}_{\mathrm{CB}} &= \frac{\sqrt{3} \, \Psi_0}{\ell} \cos \, \left(\, \Omega \tau + \pi \, \right) \, , \\ \mathbb{E}_{\mathrm{AC}} &= \frac{\sqrt{3} \, \Psi_0}{\ell} \cos \, \left(\, \Omega \tau + \frac{5}{3} \, \pi \, \right) \, , \end{split} \tag{A-5-2}$$

and

along the sides. E_{AC} is obtained by making use of a relation of, $\cos{(\Omega \tau + \pi)} = -\cos{\Omega \tau}$.

Transforming (A-5-2) into star diagram with star-delte transformation (Ref. 61), we have Fig. 31 (Ref. 62),

Fig. 31
(See the right leaf.)

owing to which we finally obtain

$$\begin{split} |\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{A}}| &= |\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{B}}| = |\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{C}}| = \frac{|\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{BC}}|}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{|\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{CA}}|}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{|\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{AB}}|}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{|\Psi_{\mathbf{0}}|}{\ell} \\ &\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{A}} = \frac{|\Psi_{\mathbf{0}}|}{\ell} \cos \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3}\right) , \qquad \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{B}} = \frac{|\Psi_{\mathbf{0}}|}{\ell} \cos \left(\Omega \tau + \pi\right) , \\ &\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{C}} = \frac{|\Psi_{\mathbf{0}}|}{\ell} \cos \left(\Omega \tau + \frac{5}{3}\pi\right) . \end{split}$$

and

Putting $\Omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3}$ to be θ , we find

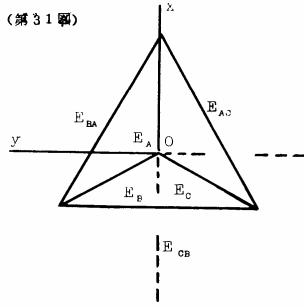
$$\mathbb{E}_{\!_{\mathrm{A}}} = \frac{\varPsi_{_{0}}}{\ell} \cos \theta \;, \qquad \qquad \mathbb{E}_{\!_{\mathrm{B}}} = \frac{\varPsi_{_{0}}}{\ell} \cos \left(\, \theta \, + \frac{2}{3} \, \pi \, \right) \;,$$
 and
$$\mathbb{E}_{\!_{\mathrm{C}}} = \frac{\varPsi_{_{0}}}{\ell} \cos \left(\, \theta \, + \frac{4}{3} \, \pi \, \right) \;.$$

となります。正三角形の一辺の長さをしと致しますれば、各々

$$E_{BA} = \frac{\sqrt{3} \Psi_0}{l} \cos (\omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3}) \qquad E_{CB} = \frac{\sqrt{3} \Psi_0}{l} \cos (\omega \tau + \pi)$$

$$E_{AC} = \frac{\sqrt{3} \Psi_0}{l} \cos (\omega \tau + \frac{5}{3} \pi) . \qquad (A-5-2)$$

の電場が、各辺に沿つて得られます。 \mathbf{E}_{AC} の表現は、($\mathbf{A}-\mathbf{5}-\mathbf{1}$)から($\mathbf{A}-\mathbf{5}-\mathbf{2}$)に移る時に、 $\cos(\omega \tau + \pi) = -\cos\omega \tau$ の関係を用いました。此れをスタ・デルタ変換(文献 $\mathbf{6}\mathbf{1}$)に依拠してスタ型に変換致しますと、第 $\mathbf{3}\mathbf{1}$ 図の様になります(文献 $\mathbf{6}\mathbf{2}$)。



$$\begin{aligned} |\mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{A}}| &= |\mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{B}}| = |\mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{G}}| = \frac{|\mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{BA}}|}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{|\mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{CB}}|}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{|\mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{AC}}|}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{|\varPsi_{\mathsf{0}}|}{\ell}, \quad \text{e.c.} \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{split} \mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{A}} &= \frac{|\varPsi_{\mathsf{0}}|}{\ell} \cos \left(\omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3}\right), \qquad \mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{B}} &= \frac{|\varPsi_{\mathsf{0}}|}{\ell} \cos \left(\omega \tau + \pi\right), \\ \mathsf{E}_{\mathsf{G}} &= \frac{|\varPsi_{\mathsf{0}}|}{\ell} \cos \left(\omega \tau + \frac{5}{3}\pi\right) \end{aligned}$$

です。 $\omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3} = \theta$ と置きますと、

$$E_{A} = \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos \theta , \qquad E_{B} = \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos \left(\theta + \frac{2}{3}\pi\right) , \qquad E_{C} = \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos \left(\theta + \frac{4}{3}\pi\right)$$

The components of electric field of $\mathbf{E}_{\mathbf{x}}$ and $\mathbf{E}_{\mathbf{y}}$ are;

$$\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{x}} = \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos \theta \cos \theta + \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos (\theta + \frac{2}{3}\pi) \cos \frac{2}{3}\pi + \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos (\theta + \frac{4}{3}\pi)$$

$$\times \cos \frac{4}{3}\pi = \frac{3\Psi_{0}}{2\ell} \cos \theta,$$

$$\Psi$$

$$\Psi$$

$$\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{y}} = \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos \theta \sin \theta + \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos (\theta + \frac{2}{3}\pi) \sin \frac{2}{3}\pi + \frac{\Psi_{0}}{\ell} \cos (\theta + \frac{4}{3}\pi)$$

$$= \frac{3\Psi_{0}}{2\ell} \sin \theta, \qquad (A-5-3)$$

if we take x - 0 - y axises as in Fig. 31.

Thus $E = (E_x, E_v)$

forms the angle of φ with x-axis such that :

$$\varphi = \operatorname{Arctan} \frac{E_{y}}{E_{x}} = \operatorname{Arctan} (\tan \theta) = \theta = \omega \tau + \frac{\pi}{3},$$
 (A-5-4)

which shows that elictric field rotates.

The amplitude of the field is given by

$$|E| = \sqrt{E_x^2 + E_y^2} = \frac{3\Psi_0}{2l} \sqrt{\cos^2 \theta + \sin^2 \theta} = \frac{3\Psi_0}{2l}.$$

(A-6) Gyrational Effect of Equation of Gyro

Equation of gyro

(for instance, SEIKE-Kramers Equation (the 4th chapter)) enjoys gyrational effect when we go over to a new co-ordinate by

$$y' = \alpha y, \qquad (A - 6 - 1)$$

if α is a function of proper time of τ , where y, y' and α are column vectors and a matrix with three rows and as many columns.

Inverse transformation of (A-6-1) gives

$$y = \alpha^{-1} \cdot y' = \beta \cdot y', \qquad (A - 6 - 2)$$

which leads us to

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}y}{\mathrm{d}\tau} = \frac{\mathrm{d}\beta}{\mathrm{d}\tau} \cdot y' + \beta \cdot \frac{\mathrm{d}y'}{\mathrm{d}\tau}, \qquad (A-6-3)$$

if we differentiate (A-6-2). We next obtain

$$\frac{d^{\times}y}{d\tau} = \alpha \cdot \frac{d\beta}{d\tau} \cdot y' + \alpha \cdot \beta \cdot \frac{dy'}{d\tau} = (\alpha \cdot \frac{d\beta}{d\tau} + \alpha \cdot \beta \cdot \frac{d}{d\tau}) y',$$

$$(A - 6 - 5)$$

if $\frac{dy'}{d\tau}$ is related to $\frac{dy}{d\tau}$ by,

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}y'}{\mathrm{d}\tau} = \alpha \cdot \frac{\mathrm{d}y}{\mathrm{d}\tau}, \qquad (A-6-4)$$

owing to (A-6-3).

$$\alpha \cdot \beta = 1$$

holds β is inverse of α . We thirdly derive

$$= \left(\frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d}\,\tau} + \alpha \cdot \frac{\mathrm{d}\,\beta}{\mathrm{d}\,\tau}\right)\,\mathrm{y}'\;. \tag{A-6-6}$$

Asterisk shows the differentiation with respect to the new co-ordinate such that

$$\frac{d *}{d \tau} = \frac{d}{d \tau} + \alpha \cdot \frac{d \beta}{d \tau}. \tag{A-6-7}$$

Inverse of the transformation matrix of (4-9) is given by,

$$\beta = \begin{pmatrix} \cos \Omega \tau , & -\sin \Omega \tau , & 0 \\ \sin \Omega \tau , & \cos \Omega \tau , & 0 \\ 0 , & 0 , & 1 \end{pmatrix},$$

which leads us to

$$\frac{d\times}{d\tau} = \frac{d}{d\tau} + \overrightarrow{\Omega} \times, \qquad (A-6-8)$$

where

$$\vec{\Omega} = (0, 0, \Omega)$$
.

With respect to $\alpha_{_{1}}$ of (10-12) we further obtain

$$\frac{d\times}{d\tau} = \frac{d}{d\tau} + \overrightarrow{\omega} \times, \qquad (A-6-9)$$

where

$$\overrightarrow{\omega} = (-\Omega \sin \omega \tau, \ \Omega \cos \omega \tau, \ \omega), \qquad (A - 6 - 10)$$

which is the reason why the solution became rather complicated when we solve Kramers Equation to spherically polarized electromagnetic field.

(A-7) Probability of Statistical Thermodynamics

Taking the angles of α , β and Ψ as in Fig. 3 and putting $-4\pi \alpha^2$ (9 × π)

$$p = \frac{-4\pi\alpha^2 (9 \times \%)}{c}$$

The measure along p axis is $\sup \Psi \, \mathrm{d} \Psi \, \mathrm{d} \alpha$ and the measure around that axis $\mathrm{d} \beta$. Putting unit vector in the I direction to be $\overline{\mathrm{I}}$, that in the P to be $\overline{\mathrm{P}}$ and that in the p to be $\overline{\mathrm{p}}$, where $\mathrm{I} = \alpha \mathrm{M}$ and $\mathrm{P} = -\alpha \, \mathrm{g}$,

we find

$$(\overline{1}, \overline{P}, \overline{p}) = \begin{pmatrix} \cos \alpha, & -\sin \alpha, & 0 \\ \sin \alpha, & \cos \alpha, & 0 \\ 0, & 0, & 1 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} \cos \Psi, & 0, & -\sin \Psi \\ 0, & 1, & 0 \\ \sin \Psi, & 0, & \cos \Psi \end{pmatrix}$$

$$\times \begin{pmatrix} \cos \beta, & -\sin \beta, & 0 \\ \sin \beta, & \cos \beta, & 0 \\ 0, & 0, & 1 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a_{11}, & a_{12}, & a_{13} \\ a_{21}, & a_{22}, & a_{23} \\ a_{31}, & a_{32}, & a_{33} \end{pmatrix}, \quad (A-7-2)$$

which leads us to

 $\cos \theta = a_{11} = \cos \alpha \cos \beta \cos \Psi - \sin \alpha \sin \beta,$ $\cos \varphi = a_{22} = -\sin \alpha \sin \beta \cos \Psi + \cos \alpha \cos \beta,$

if magnetic field forms the angle θ with I and electric φ with P. Thus, we have a Hamiltonian of,

 $\left\{ - \left(|\mathsf{I}| |\mathsf{H}| \cos \alpha \cos \beta - |\mathsf{P}| |\mathsf{E}| \sin \alpha \sin \beta \right) \cos \Psi + \left(|\mathsf{I}| |\mathsf{H}| \sin \alpha \sin \beta - |\mathsf{P}| |\mathsf{E}| \cos \alpha \cos \beta \right) \right\} / \gamma ,$

where it is given in recourse to (3-13). The probability of this dynamical system in the interval of $\{\Psi,\ \Psi+\mathrm{d}\Psi\}$ is determined by,

$$Pd\Psi = \sin \Psi d\Psi \int_{0}^{\pi} d\beta \int_{\pi}^{\pi} d\alpha \exp \left\{ (|\mathbf{I}||\mathbf{H}|\cos\alpha\cos\beta - |\mathbf{P}||\mathbf{E}|\sin\alpha\sin\beta - |\mathbf{P}||\mathbf{E}|\sin\alpha\sin\beta - |\mathbf{P}||\mathbf{E}|\sin\alpha\sin\beta - |\mathbf{P}||\mathbf{E}|\cos\alpha + |\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{E}|\cos\alpha + |\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}||\mathbf{F}|||\mathbf{F}|||\mathbf{F}|||\mathbf{F}|||\mathbf{F}|||\mathbf{F}|||\mathbf{F}|||\mathbf{F$$

If we put

$$2\cos\alpha\cos\beta = \cos(\alpha + \beta) + \cos(\alpha - \beta)$$

$$= \cos u + \cos V,$$

$$2\sin\alpha\sin\beta = -\cos(\alpha + \beta) + \cos(\alpha - \beta)$$

$$= -\cos u + \cos v$$

Fig. 34

(See the right leaf.)

we further obtain

$$\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} d\alpha \int_{0}^{\pi} d\beta f(\alpha, \beta) = \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} du \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} dv g(u, v)$$
$$d\alpha d\beta = \frac{1}{2} du dv.$$

We namely have

$$\therefore P d\Psi = \frac{1}{2} \sin \Psi d\Psi \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} du \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} dv$$

$$\times \exp \frac{(|H||I|+|P||E|)(\cos \varPsi+1)\cos u+(|H||I|-|P||E|)(\cos \varPsi-1)\cos v)}{\gamma k T}$$

while
$$\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \exp(a\cos u) du = 2\pi J_0$$
 (ia) $= 2\pi J_0$ (a), (A-7-6)

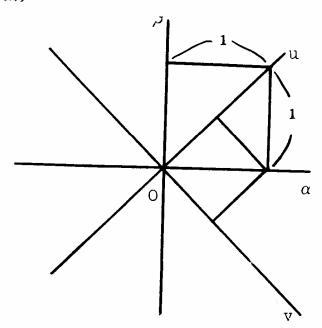
where $J_0(z)$ and $I_0(z)$ stand for Bessel function of the lowest order and modified Bessel, respectively.

In virtue of (A-7-6) we derive

$$=\frac{\frac{4\pi^{2}}{2}\sin\varPsi\,\mathrm{d}\varPsi\,\mathrm{J}_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\left[\right]\left[\right]\left[\right]}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\left(\cos\varPsi+1\right)\right]\mathrm{J}_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\left[\right]\left[\right]\left[\left(\cos\varPsi-1\right)\right]}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\right)}{\frac{4\pi^{2}}{2}\int_{0}^{\pi}\mathrm{J}_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\left[\right]\left[\right]\left[\right]}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\left(\cos\varPsi+1\right)\right]\mathrm{J}_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\left[\right]\left[\left[\right]\left[\cos\varPsi-1\right)\right]}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\right)\sin\varPsi\,\mathrm{d}\varPsi$$

$$= \frac{\mathrm{d}z \, J_{0} \left(\frac{|I||H|}{kT \gamma} (z+1) \right) I_{0} \left(\frac{|P||E|(z-1)}{kT \gamma} \right)}{\int_{-1}^{1} \mathrm{d}z \, I_{0} \left(\frac{|I||H|(z+1)}{kT \gamma} \right) I_{0} \left(\frac{|P||E|(z-1)}{kT \gamma} \right)},$$
(A-7-7)

(第34図)



第34図を参照して、

$$\int_{-\pi}^{\pi} d\alpha \int_{0}^{\pi} d\beta f (\alpha, \beta) = \int_{\pi}^{\pi} du \int_{\pi}^{\pi} dvg (u, v),$$

$$d\alpha d\beta = \frac{1}{2} du dv.$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{Pd} \Psi = \frac{1}{2} \sin \Psi \, d\Psi \, \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} du \, \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} dv$$

$$\exp \frac{(|H||I| + |P||E|)(\cos \Psi + 1) \cos u + (|H||I| - |P||E|)(\cos \Psi - 1) \cos v}{r_{k}T}$$

$$\div \frac{1}{2} \int_0^{\pi} \sin \Psi \, \mathrm{d}\Psi \int_{\pi}^{\pi} \, \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{u} \int_{\pi}^{\pi} \, \mathrm{d}\, \mathrm{v} \, \exp \times \frac{(\quad " \quad)}{\gamma \, \mathrm{k} \, \mathrm{T}}$$

となる。一方,

$$\int_{\pi}^{\pi} \exp(a\cos u) du = 2\pi J_0(ia) = 2\pi I_0(a)$$
. (A-7-6) であって、 $J_0(Z)$ 及び $I_0(Z)$ は最低次のベセル関数及び変型ベセル関数である。従って、

$$=\frac{\frac{4\pi^{2}}{2}\sin\Psi_{d}\Psi J_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\Pi\right]\Pi}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\left(\cos\Psi+1\right)\right)J_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\Pi\right]\Pi\left(\cos\Psi-1\right)}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\right)}{\frac{4\pi^{2}}{2}\int_{0}^{\pi}J_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\Pi\right]\left[\Pi\right]}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\left(\cos\Psi+1\right)\right)J_{0}\left(\frac{\mathrm{i}\left[\Pi\right]\Pi\left(\cos\Psi-1\right)}{\mathrm{k}\,\mathrm{T}\,\gamma}\right)d\Psi\sin\Psi}$$

which leads us to

(the mean of
$$\cos \Psi$$
)

$$= \int_{0}^{\pi} \cos \Psi \sin \Psi \, \operatorname{I}_{0} \left(\frac{|H||I|}{k \, \mathrm{T} \, \gamma} \, (\cos \Psi + 1) \right) \operatorname{I}_{0} \left(\frac{|P||E| \, (\cos \Psi - 1)}{k \, \mathrm{T} \, \gamma} \right) \mathrm{d} \Psi$$

$$\div \int_{0}^{\pi} \operatorname{I}_{0} \left(\frac{|I||H|}{k \, \mathrm{T} \, \gamma} \, (\cos \Psi + 1) \right) \operatorname{I}_{0} \left(\frac{|P||E| \, (\cos \Psi - 1)}{k \, \mathrm{T} \, \gamma} \right) \sin \Psi \cot \Psi \, \mathrm{d} \Psi.$$

$$(A - 7 - 8)$$

Taking γ to be unity to the system of internal motion, we finally find

$$= \int_0^\pi I_0 \left[a \left(\cos \Psi + 1 \right) \right] I_0 \left[b \left(\cos \Psi - 1 \right) \right] \sin \Psi \cos \Psi \, d\Psi \div \int_0^\pi I_0 \left[a \left(\cos \Psi + 1 \right) \right] I_0 \left[b \left(\cos \Psi - 1 \right) \right] \sin \Psi \, d\Psi, \tag{A-7-9}$$

in which $a = \frac{|I||H|}{kT}$ and $b = \frac{|P||E|}{kT}$.

Integrating (A-7-6) terms by terms with

$$\exp x = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \frac{x^n}{n!},$$

and in recourse to

$$\int_0^{\pi} \cos^n u \, du = \begin{cases} 0 \text{ ; n : odd} \\ \left(\frac{n}{2}\right) & \left(\frac{1}{2}\right)^n \pi \text{ ; n : even,} \end{cases}$$

we obtain

$$= \frac{ab\left\{\frac{1}{3!} + \frac{2(a^2+b^2)}{5!} + \frac{3[(a^2+b^2)^2 + a^2b^2]}{7!} + \frac{3[(a^2+b^2)^2 + a^2b^2]}{7!} + \frac{a^2+b^2}{3!} + \frac{(a^2+b^2)^2 + 2a^2b^2}{5!} + \frac{(a^2+b^2)[(a^2+b^2)^2 + 6a^2b^2]}{7!} + \dots \right\}}{(A-7-10)}$$

convergence radii of |a+b| and |a-b| being $2 \sim 4$.

(A-8) Calculation of Mutual Inductance

Fig. 24

(See the right leaf.)

Mutual inductance L between vertical infinite line and a torus coil is determined by

$$\Psi = -\frac{L}{c^2} \cdot \frac{\partial i}{\partial t} = -\frac{1}{c} \mathcal{J}_F \frac{\partial H}{\partial t} \cdot dF, \qquad (A-8-2)$$

where the circumference of torus coil is expressed by,

$$(x-R)^2+y^2=r^2$$
, $(A-8-1)$

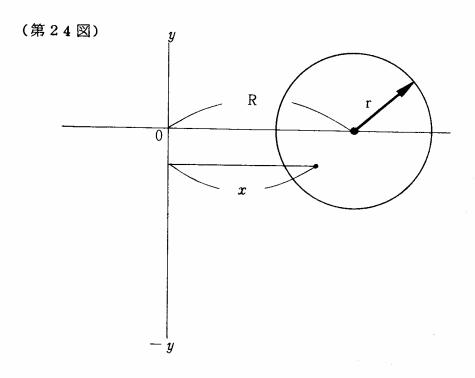
to R and r in Fig. 9 and taking vertical infinite line to be y-axis (in Fig. 24).

(A - 8 - 2) is nothing but Faraday's induction law in which the interval F of integrand is inside the circle of (A - 8 - 1) with that circumference. (A - 8 - 2) leads to

$$= \frac{\pi}{5 e^2} \cdot \frac{\partial i}{\partial t} \iint_F \frac{dxdy}{x}. \tag{A-8-3}$$

We must perform the integral of,

(A-8) 相互インダクタンスの計算



$$(x-R)^{2} + y^{2} = r^{2}$$

$$H = \frac{\pi_{\dot{1}}}{5cx} \qquad y = \pm \sqrt{r^{2} - (x-R)^{2}},$$

$$R-r \leq x \leq R+r$$

無限鉛直線とトーラスコイル間の相互インダクタンス Lは、第9図の如くR及びrを採ると、無限鉛直線をy軸として、トラスコイルの円周を方程式

$$(x-R)^2 + y^2 = r^2$$
 (A-8-1)

で示すと (第24図).

$$\Psi = -\frac{L}{c^2} \cdot \frac{\partial i}{\partial t} = -\frac{1}{c} \iint_{F} \frac{\partial H}{\partial t} \cdot dF$$
 (A-8-2)

である。但し此れはファラデの誘導則であって,面積分の変域 \mathbb{F} は,円(A-8-1)の内部及び周上である。

$$= \frac{\pi}{5c^2} \cdot \frac{\partial i}{\partial t} \mathcal{J}_F \frac{dxdy}{x}$$
 (A-8-3)

となるから、 積分

$$I = \int_{R-r}^{R+r} \frac{\sqrt{r^2 - (R-x)^2}}{x} dx, \qquad (A-8-4)$$

which leads us to

$$I = \lim_{\epsilon \to 0} \int_{R-r+\epsilon_1}^{R+r+\epsilon_1} \frac{\sqrt{r^2 - (x-R)^2}}{x} dx$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \oint_{\epsilon_1}^{\epsilon_1} \frac{\sqrt{r^2 - (x-R)^2}}{x} dx,$$

c, representing a contour in Fig. 23.

(See the right leaf.)

$$=\frac{1}{2}\left(-i\oint_{|x|=\epsilon\to\infty}\frac{\sqrt{(x-R)^2-r^2}}{x}dx+i\oint_{|x|=\epsilon\to0}\frac{\sqrt{(R-x)^2-r^2}}{x}dx\right).$$

Expanding the first term and taking the branch into consideration,

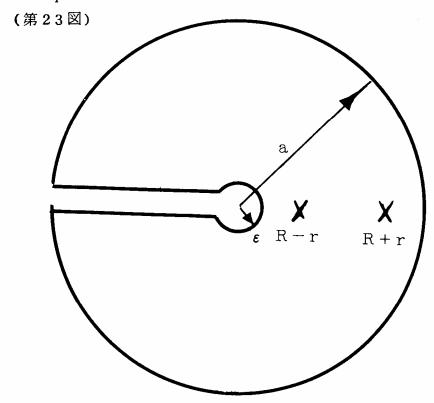
$$\begin{split} &= \frac{1}{2} \left[-i \oint \left(1 - \frac{R}{x} + \cdots \right) dx + i \oint \frac{\sqrt{(R-x)^2 - r^2}}{x} dx \right] \\ &= \frac{2\pi i}{2} \left[\frac{i}{2\pi i} \oint \left(1 - \frac{R}{x} + \cdots \right) dx + i \oint \frac{\sqrt{(R-x)^2 - r^2}}{2\pi i x} dx \right], \end{split}$$

$$I = \int_{R-r}^{R+r} \frac{\sqrt{r^2 - (R-x)^2}}{x} dx$$
 (A-8-4)

が問題である。

$$I = \lim_{\epsilon \to 0} \int_{R-r+\epsilon i}^{R+r+\epsilon i} \frac{\sqrt{r^2 - (x-R)^2}}{x} dx$$
$$= \frac{1}{2} \oint_{C^1} \frac{\sqrt{r^2 - (x-R)^2}}{x} dx$$

であって、 c_1 は第23図の積分路である。



$$=\frac{1}{3}\left(-i\iint_{|x|=\epsilon\to\infty}\frac{\sqrt{(x-R)^2-r^2}}{x}\,dx+i\iint_{|x|=\epsilon\to0}\frac{\sqrt{(R-x)^2-r^2}}{dx}dx\right)$$

第1項を分枝に注意して展開し,

$$= \frac{1}{2} \left(-i \oint \left(1 - \frac{R}{x} + \dots\right) dy + i \oint \frac{\sqrt{(R-x)^2 - r^2}}{x} dx\right)$$

$$= \frac{2 \pi i}{2} \left(\frac{1}{2 \pi i} \oint \left(1 - \frac{R}{x} + \dots\right) dx + i \oint \frac{\sqrt{(R-x)^2 - r^2}}{2 \pi i k} dx\right)$$

コシの留数定理から

which finally reduces to

$$=\pi i [i(-R) + i\sqrt{R^2 - r^2}] = \pi (R - \sqrt{R^2 - r^2}). \qquad (A-8-5)$$

Comparing (A-8-3) With the first side of (A-8-2) and taking the factor 10 when we express magnetic field in C.G. S. (gauss), we find

$$L = 4\pi \left(R - \sqrt{R^2 - r^2} \right),$$
 (A-8-6)

which reduces to
$$\approx \frac{2\pi r^2}{R} \ (\text{cm})$$
 when $r \ll R$. (A-8-7)

(A-9) Equilibrium Equation of Four Dimensional Stress Tensor

There are four dimensional stress components of f^{41} , f^{32} , f^{43} and f44 upon infinitesimal hyper surface element of

$$dF^4 = dx dy dz$$
.

We have known that:

$$f^{41}=(x \text{ component of internal force upon } dF^4),$$
 $f^{42}=(y \text{ component of internal force upon } dF^4),$
 $f^{43}=(z \text{ component of internal force upon } dF^4),$
 $f^{44}=(t \text{ component of internal force upon } dF^4).$
 $dF^4=dx\,dy\,dz,$

is called hyper surface, but is essentially a solid element as indicated in the sixth chapter. On the other hand, volumetric force owns four components such that

$$F = (f^1, f^2, f^3, f^4)$$
.

Equilibrium of

$$f^4 d\tau = f^4 dx dy dz du$$

with internal force is described by,

$$(f^{41} + \frac{\partial f^{41}}{\partial x} - f^{41}) dF^{1} + (f^{42} + \frac{\partial f^{42}}{\partial y} - f^{42}) dF^{2} + (f^{43} + \frac{\partial f^{43}}{\partial z} dz - f^{43}) dF^{3} + (f^{44} + \frac{\partial f^{44}}{\partial u} du - f^{44}) dF^{4} = f^{4} dx dy dz du, \qquad (A-9-1)$$

whose details are tabulated as follows:

volume on	Direction of Action of Stresses				
which st- ress acts	x-direction	y-direction	z-direction	u-direction	
dy dz du	$-f^{11}$	_12	$f^{13} + \frac{\partial f^{13}}{\partial z} dz$ $-f^{13}$	$f^{14} + \frac{\partial f^{14}}{\partial u} dx$ $-f^{14}$	
1	$-f^{-1}$	$f^{22} + \frac{\partial f^{22}}{\partial y} dy$ $-f^{22}$	$f^{23} + \frac{\partial f^{23}}{\partial z} dy$ $-f^{23}$	$f^{24} + \frac{\partial f^{24}}{\partial u} dy$ $-f^{24}$	
1	$f^{31} + \frac{\partial f^{31}}{\partial x} dz$ $-f^{31}$	$f^{32} + \frac{\partial f^{32}}{\partial y} dz$ $-f^{32}$	$f^{33} + \frac{\partial f^{33}}{\partial z} dz$ $-f^{33}$	$f^{34} + \frac{\partial f^{34}}{\partial u} dz$ $-f^{34}$	
dx dy dz	$f^{41} + \frac{\partial f^{41}}{\partial x} du$ $-f^{41}$	$f^{42} + \frac{\partial f^{42}}{\partial y} du$ $-f^{42}$	$f^{43} + \frac{\partial f^{43}}{\partial z} du$ $-f^{43}$	$f^{44} + \frac{\partial f^{44}}{\partial u} du$ $-f^{44}$	

TABLE 4

Normal of dF^1 is x-axis, while that of dF^2 y-axis, that of dF3 z-axis and finally that of dF4 time-axis, respectively, by which we can understand TABLE 4. (A-9-1) can be derived by thinking of the last row in TABLE 4.

Secondly we shall consider on equilibrium of hyper moment around o, upon infinitesimal surface element of dxdu near the origin of x-u plane as in Fig. 38 which leads us to

Fig. 38 (See the right leaf.)

Equilibrium of Internal Bending Moment around the center of infinitesimal plane element of dxdu.

$$f^{14} dy dz du \cdot \frac{dx}{2} + (f^{14} + \frac{\partial f^{14}}{\partial x} dx) dy dz du \cdot \frac{dx}{2} - f^{41} dx dy dz \times \frac{du}{2} - (f^{41} + \frac{\partial f^{41}}{\partial u} du) dx dy dz \cdot \frac{du}{2} = 0.$$
 (A-9-2)

Neglecting higher order of infinitesimal terms we obtain $f^{41} = f^{14}$. (A - 9 - 3)

The remaining five planes give

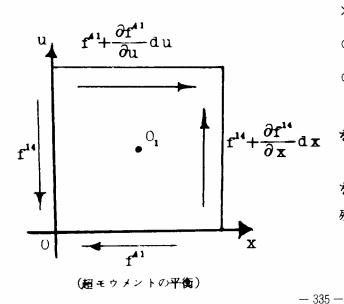
for remaining five planes give
$$f^{23} = f^{32}$$
, $f^{12} = f^{21}$, $f^{42} = f^{24}$ and $f^{43} = f^{34}$, (A-9-4) $f^{31} = f^{13}$

応 力 の 作用体積	応力の作用方向				
	x 方向	y 方向	z 方 向	ц 方 向	
dy dz du	$f^{11} + \frac{\partial f^{11}}{\partial x} dx$ $-f^{11}$	$f^{12} + \frac{\partial f^{12}}{\partial y} dx$ $-f^{12}$	$f^{13} + \frac{\partial f^{13}}{\partial z} dx$ $-f^{13}$	$f^{14} + \frac{\hat{o}f^{14}}{\hat{o}u} dx$ $-f^{14}$	
dz du dx	$f^{21} + \frac{\hat{\theta}f^{21}}{\hat{\theta}x} dy$ $-f^{21}$	$f^{22} + \frac{\partial f^{22}}{\partial y} dy$ $-f^{22}$	$f^{23} + \frac{\partial f^{23}}{\partial z} dy$ $-f^{23}$	$f^{24} + \frac{\partial f^{24}}{\partial u} dy$ $-f^{24}$	
du dx dy	$f^{31} + \frac{\partial f^{31}}{\partial x} dz$ $-f^{31}$	$f^{32} + \frac{\partial f^{32}}{\partial y} dz$ $-f^{32}$	$f^{33} + \frac{\partial f^{33}}{\partial z} dz$ $-f^{33}$	$f^{34} + \frac{\partial f^{34}}{\partial u} dz$ $-f^{34}$	
dx dy dz	$f^{41} + \frac{\partial f^{41}}{\partial x} du$ $-f^{41}$	$f^{42} + \frac{\partial f^{42}}{\partial y} du$ $-f^{42}$	$f^{43} + \frac{\partial f^{43}}{\partial z} du$ $-f^{43}$	$f^{44} + \frac{\partial f^{44}}{\partial u} du$ $-f^{44}$	

dF¹ の法線はx軸, dF² の法線はy軸, dF³ の法線はz軸で, 最後にdF⁴ の法線 は時間軸である事を考えると、第4表を容易に理解する事が出来ます。第4表の 最後の列に就いて考えたのが、 (A-9-1) でした。

次に、 x-u平面の原点近くで、第38図の如く、超応力の、微小平面 dx dy の中心0,の周りの超モウメントが0である事から、

第38図



$$f^{14} dy dz du \cdot \frac{dx}{2} + (f^{14} + \frac{\partial f^{14}}{\partial x}) \times dx \times dy dz du \cdot \frac{dx}{2} - f^{41} \times dx dy dz \cdot \frac{du}{2} - (f^{41} + \frac{\partial f^{41}}{\partial u}) \times du \cdot dx dy dz \cdot \frac{du}{2} = 0,$$

$$(A-9-2)$$

 $\frac{\partial \mathbf{f^{14}}}{\partial \mathbf{x}} \mathbf{d} \mathbf{x}$ を得ます。高次の微小項を省略して、 $\mathbf{f^{41}} = \mathbf{f^{14}}$ (A-9-3) を得ます。

残りの5枚の平面に就いて,

$$f^{23} = f^{32}$$
, $f^{31} = f^{13}$, $f^{12} = f^{21}$, $f^{42} = f^{24}$, $f^{43} = f^{34}$, $(A-9-4)$

which finally leads to

$$f^{jk} = f^{kj} . \qquad (A-9-5)$$

(A-9-1) can be rearranged in

$$\partial_k f^{4k} = f^4 . \tag{A-9-6}$$

The remaining three directions give

$$\partial_k f^{1k} = f^1$$
, $\partial_k f^{2k} = f^2$, and $\partial_k f^{3k} = f^3$.

We namely obtain equilibrium equation of hyper stresses of,

$$\hat{O}_{k} f^{jk} = f^{j} \tag{A-9-7}$$

(contracted over k).

If no volumetric force is present, (A-9-7) reduces to

$$\partial_k f^{jk} = 0, \qquad (A - 9 - 8)$$

for which we can take potentials of φ^{jk} such that

$$\begin{split} f^{jk} &= \partial_j \, \partial_k \, \phi^{mn} \,, \\ f^{jj} &= - \, (\, \partial_k^2 \, \phi^{mn} + \partial_m^2 \, \phi^{nk} + \partial_n^2 \, \phi^{mk} \,) \,\,, \\ (\, \phi^{jk} &= \phi^{kj} \,) \,\,, \end{split} \tag{A-9-9}$$

so that (A-9-8) may identically be satisfied.

We also know the other conservation Eqn. of energy momentum tensor of,

$$\hat{\partial}_{\mathbf{k}} \mathsf{T}^{\mathbf{j}\,\mathbf{k}} = 0 \,, \tag{A-9-10}$$

which can be satisfied by taking potentials of,

$$extstyle extstyle ext$$

$$\mathsf{T}^{\mathsf{j}\mathsf{j}} = - \left(\partial_{\mathsf{k}}^{2} \boldsymbol{\varPsi}^{\mathsf{m}\mathsf{n}} + \partial_{\mathsf{m}}^{2} \boldsymbol{\varPsi}^{\mathsf{n}\mathsf{k}} + \partial_{\mathsf{n}}^{2} \boldsymbol{\varPsi}^{\mathsf{k}\mathsf{m}} \right) . \tag{A-9-11}$$

If
$$\Box^4 \varphi^{jk}(X) = 0, \qquad (A-9-12)$$

we obtain
$$\Box^4 \Psi^{jk}(x) = 0, \qquad (A-9-13)$$

where we have taken the boundary conditions of,

$$\lim_{x\to\infty} f^{jk}(x) = \lim_{y\to\infty} f^{jk}(x) = \lim_{y\to\infty} f^{jk}(x) = \lim_{y\to\infty} f^{jk}(x) = 0,$$

for time-dependent solutions, while those of,

$$\lim_{x\to\infty} f^{jk}(X) = \lim_{x\to\infty} f^{j'}(X) = \lim_{x\to\infty} f^{jk}(X) = 0,$$

for static field, by which we have annhilated degrees of freedom that arbitrary functions are trailed when integrating (A-9-8) and (A-9-10).

(A-10) Kageyama Model

Kageyama Model which is educational one of rotating electric field on spherical condensers is displayed on the following Fig.

Clock-wise rotation appears only when

(See the right) Fig. 64

 $R = 10 M \Omega$.

Otherwise it enjoys upwards counter clock-wise rotation.

This twinkling rotation is that of a morning-glory or any vine.

It continues to enjoy counter clock-wise rotation if one decreases variable resister and vice versa.

Namely, if the initial condition is clock-wise one it leads so and vice versa. Twinkling rotation, of course, becomes rapid when one increases electric potential across delta Neons. This model is called Kageyama One since the inventor is Akira KAGEYAMA.

(A-11) Reversing Reflection upon Mirror

Image upon mirror reverses itself laterally, while it enjoys ordinary orientation longitudinally. It seems quite natural to enjoy longitudinal inversion if laterally (See the right) s0.

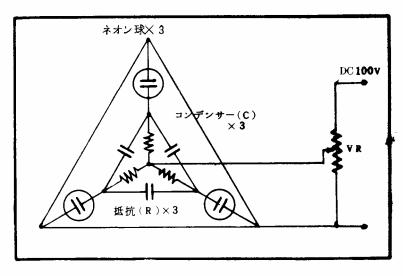
Fig. 65

Why? < Above > and < Below > are present because g-field is so. For instance, mirror of EARTH also reverses itself, namely,

(A-10) 影 山 模 型

3相電源を、球型コンデンサーに充放電した時の電場の回転を教育模型的に示すには、次図の回路で示した影山モデルと称されるものがある。

Rに 10 M2 の値をとった時にのみ、上から見て時計方向の回転が現われる。他のRの値の時は、反時計方向の



(第64図)

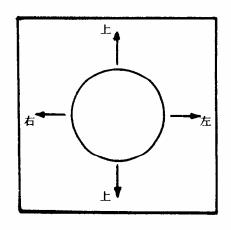
回転となる。上方へ向けてz軸をとった時に、朝顔のつるの巻方の回転である(10 M2を使用した時)。

可変抵抗器を減じていく時、初期条件として時計方向の回転から出発すれば、この回転が連続し、逆ならば逆である。勿論、ネオン球にかかる電圧を上げると、回転速度は大きくなる。影山氏に依って考案されたので、影山モデルと称している。

(A-11) 鏡の反転性

鏡に映る像は、左右が反転している。一方、 上下は反転していない。左右が反転しているな らば、上下もそうであってよさそうなものであ る。

この理由は、何であろうか?上、下があるのは重力場があるからである。そこで、重力場全体からみると――例えば、地球の南極と北極を上、下方向に置いて考えて、南極での上下と、



(第65図)

when we treat a whole g-field-we think giant mirror of EARTH.

This conception also holds when we think of microscopic g-field —— for instance, that of electron.

(A-12) Multiplication Theorem and Frequency Modulation

Multiplication Theorem may appear corresponding with addition theorem in trigonometory. In recourse to generalized theorem of De moivre's we have

$$(\cos \beta + i \sin \beta)^{\alpha} = \cos \alpha \beta + i \sin \alpha \beta$$
, $(A-12-1)$

the right hand side of which leads to

$$= (\cos \beta)^{\alpha} (1 + i \tan \beta)^{\alpha}.$$
 (A-12-2)

Ιf

$$\alpha \beta = \theta$$
,

takes all the real value, there is no restriction to α , because of which we put

$$0 < \beta < \frac{\pi}{4}$$
 . (A-12-3)

Then,

$$|i \tan \beta| < 1$$
, $(A-12-4)$

holds. With reference to extended binomial theorem we obtain,

$$(1+i\tan\beta)^{\alpha} = 1 + \alpha i \tan\beta - \frac{\alpha(\alpha-1)}{2!} \tan^{2}\beta$$

$$-\frac{\alpha(\alpha-1)(\alpha-2)}{3!} (i\tan^{3}\beta) + \cdots$$

$$+\frac{\alpha(\alpha-1)\cdots(\alpha-n+1)}{n!} (i\tan\beta)^{n} + \cdots$$

$$= 1 - \frac{\alpha(\alpha-1)}{2!} \tan^{2}\beta + \frac{\alpha(\alpha-1)(\alpha-2)(\alpha-3)}{4!} \tan^{4}\beta \cdots$$

$$\cdots + i \left[\alpha \tan\beta - \frac{\alpha(\alpha-1)(\alpha-2)}{3!} \tan^{3}\beta + \frac{\alpha(\alpha-1)(\alpha-2)(\alpha-3)}{5!} \tan^{5}\beta - \cdots\right] \qquad (A-12-5)$$

Then, the left hand side is easily found to be,

$$= (\cos \beta)^{\frac{\alpha}{\alpha}} - \frac{\alpha (\alpha - 1)}{2!} \sin^{2} \beta (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 2}$$

$$+ \frac{\alpha (\alpha - 1)(\alpha - 2)(\alpha - 3)}{4!} \sin^{4} \beta (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 4} - \cdots$$

$$+ i \left[\alpha \sin \beta (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 1} - \frac{\alpha (\alpha - 1)(\alpha - 2)}{3!} \sin^{3} \beta (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 3} + \cdots\right].$$

We finally obtain,

$$\cos \alpha \beta = (\cos \beta)^{\alpha} - \frac{\alpha (\alpha - 1)}{2!} \sin^{2} \beta (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 2}$$

$$+ \frac{\alpha (\alpha - 1)(\alpha - 2)(\alpha - 3)}{4!} \sin^{4} \beta (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 4} - \cdots$$

$$\sin \alpha \beta = \alpha \sin \beta (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 1} - \frac{\alpha (\alpha - 1)(\alpha - 2)}{3!} \sin^{3} \beta$$

$$\times (\cos \beta)^{\alpha - 3} + \cdots \qquad (A - 12 - 6)$$

comparing real part and imaginary of the left hand side with those of the right hand side, respectively, which is multiplication theorem.

This theorem is applied to frequency modulation expression of,

$$\Psi = \Psi_0 \sin (\mathcal{Q} \sin \omega t) t$$

$$= \Psi_0 \sin (\sin \omega t) \mathcal{Q} t \qquad (A-12-7)$$

If we put,

$$\alpha = \sin \omega t$$
, $\beta = Q t$, $(A-12-8)$

(A-12-7) leads us to,

$$\sin \left(\mathcal{Q} \sin \omega t \right) t = \left(\sin \omega t \right) \sin \mathcal{Q} t \left(\cos \mathcal{Q} t \right)^{\sin \omega t - 1}$$

$$- \frac{\sin \omega t \left(\sin \omega t - 1 \right) \left(\sin \omega t - 2 \right)}{3!} \sin^{3} \mathcal{Q} t \left(\cos \mathcal{Q} t \right)^{\sin \omega t - 3}$$

$$+ \cdots \right). \tag{A-12-9}$$

Physical Constants associated with the present title

Physical Constants associated with the present title

Signal Velocity $c = 2.9979 \times 10^{10}$ cm/sec.

Newtonian Gravitation Constant

 $k = 6.670 \times 10^{-8} \text{ dyn} \cdot \text{cm}^2/\text{g}^2$,

Unit Year Y = 365.242 days

Mass of the Moon m=0.0123 A.U.

Mass of the Earth $M=1.00\,\text{A.U.}=5.977\times10^{27}\,\text{gr}$

Mass of the Sun $M' = 332,958 \, A.U. = 1.991 \times 10^{33} \, gr$

Distance between the Earth and the Sun

 $l = 1.00 \,\mathrm{A.U.} = 1.49600 \times 10^8 \,\mathrm{Km}$

Light Year $l' = 9.46 \times 10^{12} \text{ Km}$ Mass of our Galaxy $l' = 2 \times 10^{11} \text{ M}'$

Rotation Velocity of our Galaxy at the Solar System v = 250 Km/sec.

Mass Density of the Universe (near the Solar System) $\rho = 1.0 \times 10^{-23} \ {\rm gr/cm}^3$

Stress Energy of Gravitation upon the Surface of the Earth $w = -\frac{g^2}{8\pi k} = -5.4 \times 10^{11} \text{ gr/cm}^3$

Horizontal Component of Geomagnetic Field (at Hamamatsu) $H=30942~\gamma$

g-Acceleration Helsinki 981.9152 cm/sec 2 .

Roma 980.3617 "

Johanesburg 978.5495 "

Shohwa Base 982.5401 "

Resistivity of Cupper $ho=1.72\times10^{-6}~\Omega\cdot cm~(T=293\,^{\circ}{\rm K})$ Density of Cupper $ho=8.93~{\rm gr/cm}^3$

Density of Barium Strontium Titanate

 $\rho = 6.05 \, \text{gr/cm}^3$

(Unit cell is (4A°)3.)

Density of Ferroxcube 2 $ho=4.4~{\rm gr/cm^3}$

Coupling Constant of Electron

$$\alpha = -\frac{\Theta}{2 \text{ m C}} = -9.41 \times 10^6 / \text{gauss} \cdot \text{sec}$$

$$-344 -$$

Physical Constants associated with the present title

(Coupling constant of Frenker-Kramers Equation is twice this constant to most of materials.)

Unit Charge
$$-e = -4.803 \times 10^{-10} \text{ esu}$$

Mass of Electron $m = 9.1083 \times 10^{-28} \text{ gr}$

$$m = 9.1083 \times 10^{-28} gr$$

Mass of Proton $M = 1836 m = 1.00759 amu = 1.6729 \times 10^{-24} gr$

Mass of Neutron
$$M' = 1839 \,\mathrm{m} = 1.00898 \,\mathrm{amu}$$

Classical Radius of Electron

$$r_0 = \frac{e^2}{m c^2} = 2.818 \times 10^{-13} \text{ cm}$$

Classical Radius of Electron
$$r_0 = \frac{e^2}{m\,c^2} = 2.818 \times 10^{-13}~cm$$
 Bohr Radius
$$a_0 = \frac{\hbar^2}{m\,e^2} = 5.292 \times 10^{-9}~cm$$
 Wave Length of Visible Ray
$$\lambda = (3 \sim 7) \times 10^{-5}~cm$$

$$\lambda = (3 \sim 7) \times 10^{-5}$$
 cm

Period of Electron in Hydrogen Atom

$$\frac{2\pi\hbar^{3}}{\text{me}^{4}} = 1.520 \times 10^{-16} \text{ sec.}$$

Period of Other Planets

(The Tenth Planet ≈ 775.0)

Uranus 84.598 year

(The first 21 years are nights of Winter in Northern Hemisphere, while days of Summer in Southern. The following 21 years are periodically days and nights. The third 21 years are days of Summer in Northern Hemisphere, while nights of Winter in Southern. The last 21 years are also periodically days and nights.) Planck's Constant

$$\hbar = \frac{h}{2\pi} = 1.054 \times 10^{-27} \text{ ergs} \cdot \text{sec.}$$

Boltzmannean Constant $k = 1.380 \times 10^{-16}$ ergs/degree Unit Electron Volt

$$k = 1.380 \times 10^{-16}$$
 ergs/degree
1 eV = 1.602 × 10⁻¹² erg

Physical Constants associated with the present title

Time Reversing Machine (Past Observing Machine) and Geologic Scales

Beginning of Quaternary Period of Cenozoic Era $t=-10^6~{
m vears}$

Tertiary Period of Cenozoic Era $t = -63 \times 10^6 \text{ years}$ Cretacious Period of Mesozoic Era $t = -135 \times 10^6$ years Jurassic Period of Mesozoic Era $t = -181 \times 10^6$ years Triassic Period of Mesozoic Era $t = -230 \times 10^6 \text{ years}$ $t = -280 \times 10^6 \text{ years}$ Permian Period of Paleozoic Fra Carboniferous Period of Paleozoic Era $t = -345 \times 10^6 \text{ years}$ Devonian Period of Paleozoic Era $t = -405 \times 10^6$ years Silurian Period of Paleozoic Era $t = -425 \times 10^6$ years Ordovician Period of Paleozoic Era $t = -500 \times 10^6$ years Cambrian Period of Paleozoic Era $t = -600 \times 10^6$ years

(Dreams of Earth vanish far at $t=-600\times10^6$ years. Yet time reversing machine owns the possibility in which further past will be searched for.)

Shinichi SEIKE

The Principles of Ultra Relativity

Mailing Adress,

Shinichi SEIKE, G Research Lab, P.O. Box 33 UWAJIMA Ehime (798) JAPAN

Price, USD 55.00 (including air mail postage)
Publisher, G Research Laboratory
Printing Office, Ninomiya Press

The First Edition, on the 1/December, 1969
Revised Edition, on the 1/November, 1970
The Third Edition, on the 20/April, 1972
The Fourth Edition, on the 1/June, 1976
The Fifth Edition, on the 10/September, 1978
The Sixth Edition, on the 1st/April, 1982
The Seventh Edition, on the 1st/July, 1983
The Eightth Edition, on the 20th/April, 1986